



Looking Back

The Ancestry Of My Grandmother
Doris Faye Bauguess Duncan

including many Wilkes Co, NC, families:

Bauguess, Brooks, Buttery,
Ingool, Jennings,
McCrary, Myers, Pruitt,
Rhodes, Sparks, Tharpe,
Waddell, Walker

Jason Michael Duncan
222 Sundance Cir
Statesville, NC 28625

updated February 2018
Sixth Edition

List of Families

<u>Number</u>	<u>The family of</u>	<u>Number</u>	<u>The family of</u>
A-1-1	John Sherman Bauguess (3)	-6	Henry Prewitt, Sr. (10)
-2	James Madison (Matt) Bauguess, Jr. (4)	-7	Thomas Prewitt (11)
-3	James Madison Bauguess, Sr. (5)	A-7-1	John Buttery (7)
-4	William (Will) Bauguess (6)	A-8-1	Christopher McCrary, Sr. (6)
-5	James Bauguess, Sr. (7)	A-9-1	William Myers (6)
A-2-1	Richard Cornelius Ingool (4)	-2	John Myers (7)
-2	Nathaniel Ingool (5)	-3	Joseph Myers, Sr. (8)
-3	Frederick Ingold (6)	A-10-1	Zadock Tharpe (7)
-4	William Ingold (7)	-2	William Tharp, Jr. (8)
-5	Peter Ingold, Sr. (8)	-3	William Tharp, Sr. (9)
A-3-1	Willis Milton Walker (5)	-4	Thomas Tharp, Sr. (10)
-2	Willis Walker (6)	A-11-1	Noel Waddell (7)
-3	Josiah Walker (7)	A-12-1	Zachariah Brooks (6)
A-4-1	Emanuel Bauguess (6)	-2	James Brooks (7)
-2	Richard Bauguess, Sr. (7)	A-13-1	John Rhodes, Jr. (7)
A-5-1	Reuben Sparks, Sr. (7)	-2	John Rhodes, Sr. (8)
-2	Solomon Sparks, Sr. (8)	A-14-1	Luke Jennings, Sr. (8)
-3	Joseph Sparks, Sr. (9)	-2	John Jennings, Jr. (9)
-4	William Sparks, Sr. (10)	-3	John Jennings, Sr. (10)
A-6-1	Hardin Pruitt (5)	A-15-1	James Dobbbs (11)
-2	Joel Pruitt, Sr. (6)	A-16-1	Thomas Austin (10)
-3	Joseph Pruitt, Jr. (7)	A-17-1	Jacob Shew (7)
-4	Joseph Prewitt, Sr. (8)	-2	John Phillip Shew, Sr. (8)
-5	Uriah Prewitt, Sr. (9)		

This book traces the ancestors of my father's mother, Doris Faye Bauguess.

BAUGUESS

A-1-1. John Sherman Bauguess (3). My grandmother, **Doris Bauguess** is the daughter of **John Sherman Bauguess** and **Verna Ingool** (A-2-1). They had the following children.^{32,65,69,243,515} *Ref 243, 9/13/1945, p5.*

1. Lilian Bauguess	5/20/1921 - 9/ 1/1921
2. Arvin Bauguess	5/31/1922 - 9/24/2004
3. James Marvin (Jim) Bauguess	8/25/1925 - 7/31/1955
4. Charles William Bauguess	8/22/1927 - 7/ 8/2013
5. Selma Jean Bauguess	6/14/1929 - 9/13/2016
6. *Doris Faye Bauguess	9/ 1/1931
7. Claude Bauguess	8/14/1932 - 8/23/1932
8. Fred Horton Bauguess	8/ 7/1933 - 8/10/2016
9. Patsy Bauguess	6/28/1935
10. Clyde Ted Bauguess	9/ 1/1937 - 9/ 7/1971
11. Vaughn Olden Bauguess	9/ 5/1938 - 6/13/2005
12. Zeno Ralph Bauguess	5/16/1940
13. Bobby Jack Bauguess	4/ 5/1942
14. William Junior Bauguess	7/27/1944

They lived in Lomax in Wilkes Co, NC, except for a two or three year period beginning about 1926 when they lived in southern Grayson Co, VA, on New River, just across the state line. All of the children were born in Wilkes Co except for **Charles** who was born in Alleghany Co, NC.⁶² Perhaps they moved to VA to get away from the family liquor-making business. Or, they may have moved so that **John** could find work. **John** participated in the construction of a bridge near where they lived.⁵¹⁵ Either way, they soon returned to Wilkes Co after **Verna** became especially unhappy with their new home.^{32,515} I have not yet found birth certificates for Jim, Charles, Patsy, or Zeno. For many of them, their birth certificates were filed late, not filed at all, or were amended years later making it difficult to use them as proof of birth date.

In Traphill they lived on the eastern end of Bauguess Mill Rd. **John Sherman Bauguess** is said to have owned about 60 acres "in the holler". Originally, they lived in a three-room house until it burned down.^{32,106} As the story was told to me, it happened one day in March 1943 when cornbread and vegetables were on the stove in the kitchen. However, the fire did not start in the kitchen, but in the living room. Some wet clothes were hanging over the fireplace to dry. **Vaughn** was about three years old and found a straw broom to play with near the fireplace. Intrigued by both the broom and the fire, he decided to combine the two. The straw caught on fire, and as the blaze grew, it caught the wet clothes on fire. It quickly spread to the mantle, and by the time the tar wallpaper was ablaze there was nothing that could be done to save the house. Six year old **Patsy** got the baby **Bobby** out of his bed and ran out of the house. **Selma** went to get a bucket of water, but it was too late. Until their house could be rebuilt, they lived in the nearby Dowell House.³⁸¹

One day **Jim**, **Arvin**, and **Charles** were at a still making liquor. Their mother knew where they were and heard that the law might be coming later. To prevent them from being caught, yet still scare them, she quickly dressed up in overalls and a hat and went out to the still. As she approached, her sons thought they were seeing the law coming, and ran away. However, before **Verna** had a chance to leave, the real law showed up in the form of sheriff **Charlie Felts**. Luckily she was able to explain the situation and avoid a trip to the county jail.³⁸¹

The 1930 Wilkes Co census lists them renting their grain farm in Traphill Township, ED 25, p19A, household #276/276.¹¹³

<i>John S. Bauguess</i>	<i>33, m@24, NC, NC, NC, farmer</i>
<i>Verna</i>	<i>23, wife, m@14, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Arvin</i>	<i>8, son, attended school, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Marvin</i>	<i>5, son, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Charles W.</i>	<i>3, son, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Thelma</i>	<i>9 months, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>

The 1940 Wilkes Co census lists them owning their house valued at \$200 in Traphill Township, ED 97-27, p16A, household #113. John had an income of \$460 the previous year. The census page is dated 5/7/1940 which would be nine days before Zeno was born.²¹²

<i>John S. Bauguess</i>	<i>41, school thru 8th grade, NC, works 40 hr/wk at private business</i>
<i>Verna</i>	<i>35, wife, school thru 6th grade, NC</i>
<i>Arvin</i>	<i>16, son, school thru 4th grade, NC, farm laborer</i>
<i>Jim</i>	<i>14, son, school thru 4th grade, NC</i>
<i>Charlie</i>	<i>12, son, school thru 2nd grade, NC</i>
<i>Selma</i>	<i>10, dau, school thru 2nd grade, NC</i>
<i>Doris</i>	<i>8, dau, school thru 2nd grade, NC</i>
<i>Fred</i>	<i>6, son, NC</i>
<i>Patsy</i>	<i>5, dau, NC</i>
<i>Clyde</i>	<i>4, son, NC</i>
<i>Von</i>	<i>2, son, NC</i>

1. **Lilian**'s birth certificate does not provide her name, but it incorrectly lists her as a boy.⁶⁵ She died as an infant and is buried at Roundhill Bap Ch in an unmarked grave.^{32,64} Her death certificate (Wi Bk 7, p302) gives her death date and her age as 3 months, 10 days.⁶⁴ It says she was "found ded in bed".⁶⁴ [b^{64,65,69}, d^{64,69}]

2. **Arvin** married **Bonnie Lee Billings** on 9/11/1943 in Wilkes Co.^{3,62} [b^{65,69,342}, d³⁴²] Ref 3, p389; Ref 342, 9/27/2004.

3. **Jim** married **Mozelle Billings** and is buried at Stony Ridge Bap Ch.³ He died as the result of being shot three times by his neighbor **Freeman Garris**.²⁴³ The incident occurred near his home in the Stony Ridge area. According to the newspaper article, he was riding in a car toward his home on a Sunday afternoon with **Freeman Garris** and his cousin **Theodore Bauguess** when a sudden rain shower forced them to stop for about fifteen minutes. When the rain stopped, **Jim** and **Freeman** got out of the car and started arguing about whether **Jim** was going home. A

“scuffle” ensued in the road and **Freeman** shot **Jim** three times. When the police arrived, **Freeman** turned himself in. He told police that **Jim** “got him down” and, fearing for his life, he pulled out the gun and shot him in self defense. The coroner’s report later stated that at least two of the bullets entered the body from the back.²⁴³

A different version of the story is that **Theodore** was driving and **Freeman** and **Jim** were passengers. **Freeman** wanted to buy **Jim**’s car, but **Jim** did not want to sell it. **Theodore** stopped the car, and **Jim** got out and started running down the road in the rain toward home. He was shot from behind by **Freeman**. When help arrived, **Jim** was dead and had only a pocket knife, some change, and his snuff box. **Freeman Garris** is said to have served about five years of a 20 year sentence.³⁸¹

[b^{3,62,69}, d^{3,69,243}] *Ref 3, p390; Ref 243, 8/1/1955, p1.*

4. **Charles** married **Retha McCann**.³² [b^{62,69}]

5. **Selma** married **Harvey Hampton Golden**.^{3,32} [b^{65,69}] *Ref 3, p184.*

6. **Doris** attended school 121 days in the 1936-37 school year while in first grade according to Wilkes Co records. The attendance card is incomplete and does not list any more information.³⁴⁰

She married **Roy Clifford Duncan** on 10/23/1948 in Wilkes Co.⁶⁶ They met at her home not long before they were married. **Alger Bowers** wanted to go see Patsy, but he didn’t have a car. Roy had a car, but no license. Roy allowed Alger to drive, and he went along for the ride. Doris had been out in the field all day working, and she wouldn’t meet them until after she had cleaned up. She put on her nice dress which was made from feed sacks, and later they all went out. Weeks later, Roy asked Verna if he could marry Doris, and she agreed. Soon the three of them went to Wilkesboro to buy a ring.³²

From October 1948 until March 1949 they lived in a house above Elkin Furniture Factory where Roy worked. This house was shared by several families who worked there. After that they moved to the farm off Carter Mill Rd in Elkin.³² Initially they lived with the family of Roy’s half sister Reba, but soon they bought some adjacent land where he built a small two-room house.³² [b^{32,65}]

7. **Claude** died as an infant and is buried in an unmarked grave beside his father in the Bauguess Graveyard.³² [b^{65,69}, d⁶⁹]

8. **Fred** married **Jacqueline Elizabeth Tate**.^{3,32,469} His delayed birth certificate was recorded in Wilkes Bk 44, p162.⁶⁵ A second birth certificate for his brother **Claude** was amended to show **Fred**’s name, but the dates are clearly for **Claude**.⁶⁵ [b^{65,69}] *Ref 3, p590.*

9. **Patsy** first married **Clay Wiles** on 11/17/1949.³⁸¹ After he died she married **Ray Dudley** on 4/22/1978.³⁸¹ [b^{69,381}]

10. **Clyde**'s birth certificate was originally written with the name "Ralph", but was later amended.⁶⁵ He married **Shirley Burgess**, and they lived in Winston-Salem, NC.^{32,193} He died of cancer.^{32,193} He was buried at Asbury United Meth Ch.³⁸¹ [b^{65,69}, d^{69,193}]

11. **Vaughn** married **Mary Lee Benge** on 3/28/1959 in Elkin, Surry Co, NC.^{32,66,319} His marriage certificate gives his age as 18.⁶⁶ His birth certificate has the original date of 6/17/1940 marked out with 9/5/1939 written in.⁶⁵ It's possible that his name was written in later on Zeno's birth certificate.
[b^{65,69,113,319,342,515}, d³⁴²] Ref 342 (6/15/2005, pA3).

12. **Zeno** married **Judy Carol Pardue**.³² [b^{69,515}]

13. **Bobby** has two birth certificates.⁶⁵ The first has a birth date of 4/5/1942 and was likely filed at the time of his birth. However, it was later amended with the original name completely marked out and "Bobby Jack Bauguess" written. The second was filed in 1947 and gives a birth date of 4/5/1943 with the name "Bobby Bauguess". He married **Delores Jackson** and second **Ann Blackburn**.³² [b^{65,69,515}]

14. **William Junior** (June) was known as John Sherman Bauguess, Jr. until he was fifteen years old when he got his driver's license. The birth certificate wrongly read "William Bauguess". In 1972 it was changed to read "William Junior Bauguess". In the 1945 newspaper article regarding his father's death, his name is given as "Sherman, Jr".²⁴³ He married **Gaynell Baugus**.³² [b^{65,69}]

On 1/29/1924, **John S. Bauguess**, **Sherley Bauguess**, and **Verna Bauguess** mortgaged 64.3 acres. They were to pay **Rhoda (Lyon) Hanks** \$500 by 1/29/1929 or the land would become hers. (Wilkes DB 128, p235).⁶⁷ **John** and his brother **Sherd** must have jointly owned the land. They must not have followed through on the payments because **Rhoda** maintained possession of the property. **John** bought the eastern 40 acre portion on 2/22/1930. The western 24.3 acres was bought by **Mollie** from **Rhoda** on 3/22/1930.

On 2/10/1930, **John S. Bauguess** and wife **Verna** (somehow) mortgaged the 40 acres that they would be buying twelve days later in order to get a loan of \$60 from **D. B. Swaringen**. (Wi DB 161, p40).⁶⁷

On 2/22/1930, **John S. Bauguess** and wife **Verna** bought 40 acres from **Rhoda** Hanks (widow) for \$400. This was the eastern portion of their homeplace, adjacent to **J. G. Bauguess**, **Mollie Bauguess**, **L. H. Bauguess**, and **Rhoda** Hanks. (Wilkes DB 164, p376).⁶⁷

On 8/7/1939, **John S. Bauguess** and wife **Verna** mortgaged a 40 acre tract of land where they lived. They were to pay **T. R. Bryan**, trustee, \$120 within six months. The satisfaction of the Deed of Trust was recorded on 4/23/1940. (Wilkes DB 189, p234).⁶⁷

On 7/19/1941, **John S. Bauguess** and wife **Verna** bought two tracts of land, one 8 acres and the other 7.18 acres, from **J. H. Whicker** for \$125. The land was part of their home farm on the east end of Bauguess Mill Rd. (Wilkes DB 200, p565).⁶⁷

On 7/19/1941, **John S. Bauguess** and wife **Verna** mortgaged two tracts of land, one 8 acres and the other 7.18 acres. The land was part of their home farm on the east end of Bauguess Mill Rd. They were to pay **J. H. Whicker**, an attorney, \$125 in six month installments of \$25. (Wilkes DB 202, p37).⁶⁷

Both tracts had earlier been purchased by **Joe Bauguess**: the 8 acre tract on 6/5/1914 (Wi DB 152, p560), and the 7.18 acre tract on 1/28/1924 (Wi DB 152, p561). Both were recorded in court on 11/30/1928.⁶⁷ Perhaps John had been living on Joe's land all along. When Joe died in 1938, the lawyer ended up with the land, and these two deeds are where John is officially buying it for himself.

On 11/3/1952, **Verna Bauguess**, widow, sold three tracts to **H. Ves Douglas** for \$100 "and other valuable considerations". The three tracts of 8 acres, 7.18 acres, and 40 acres made up their entire 56 acre farm on the eastern end of Bauguess Mill Rd. (Wilkes DB 282, p557).⁶⁷ Perhaps the other considerations refer to the location at State Road where **Ves Douglas** provided her a place to live.

A-1-2. James Madison (Matt) Bauguess, Jr. (4). John Sherman Bauguess was the son of **James Madison Bauguess, Jr. and Julia A. Pruitt (A-6-1)**. They had the following children.^{32,62,69} *Ref 62, p419.*

1. child Bauguess		
2. child Bauguess		
3. Mary J. (Mollie) Bauguess	5/ 4/1895 -	5/30/1984
4. *John Sherman Bauguess	7/11/1896 -	9/ 9/1945
5. child Bauguess		
6. Bettie Viola Bauguess	4/28/1899 -	8/16/1988
7. Carah Demmie Bauguess	1/ 1/1901 -	9/27/1963
8. Fisher Hoyt Bauguess	10/18/1903 -	12/28/1964
9. Shirley (Sherd) Bauguess	5/ 4/1904 -	11/ 9/1983
10. child Bauguess		
11. Charles (Charlie) Bauguess	1907 -	4/ 6/1941
12. Oliver Frank Bauguess	3/29/1910 -	1/21/1934
13. Sally Bauguess	1/ 6/1911 -	3/27/2006
14. Bahnson Jack Bauguess	1913 -	1934
15. Maude Bauguess	11/28/1915 -	
16. boy Bauguess	1/ 6/1917 -	7/10/1917
17. Trecie Marie Bauguess	7/11/1918 -	7/29/2005
18. Juanice Bauguess	10/ 9/1922 -	6/28/2010

I listed **Maude** as the girl born in 1915. Ref 62 lists **Maude** who died young. This is the only source that mentions her by name. I found a birth certificate for a girl born on 11/28/1915, but it did not give a name for her perhaps because it was filled out before a name was chosen. This girl is not listed in the 1920 census.

It is also very possible that the unnamed boy and girl (**Maude**) were twins. The boy's death certificate says that he was one year, six months old when he died in 1917.⁶⁴ This means that his birthdate was very close to that of the girl.

The unnamed girl's birth certificate says that she was the fifteenth child born to her mother, but the eleventh still living. **Trecie**'s birth certificate says she was the sixteenth child born, but the twelfth still living. Apparently, the informant did not know that **Trecie**'s closest sibling had died the day before. **Juanice**'s birth certificate says she was the twelfth child still living, but that five of her siblings had died.⁶⁵ These three birth certificates suggest that there were about eighteen children in all.

They lived in Traphill on Billings Hill Church Rd between Bauguess Mill Rd and Stony Ridge School Rd on the same small creek where his father and grandfather had lived. **Matt** owned the land inside a sharp curve at a bridge in a valley. They lived in a two story, L-shaped house with a porch on three sides. The house was still in use as late as the 1950s when his grandson Jim was living there.³² Matt owned at least 95 acres, much of which he received from his father.

The 1900 Wilkes Co census includes this family in Traphill Township where they owned their home, ED 159, p224B, household #18/18.^{113,212,282}

<i>Jas. M. Bauguess</i>	<i>36, b May 1864, m10y, NC, NC, NC, farmer</i>
<i>Julie A.</i>	<i>24, wife, b July 1875, m10y, 6 children, 3 living, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Merrie J.</i>	<i>5, dau, b May 1895, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>John S.</i>	<i>3, son, b July 1896, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Bettie V.</i>	<i>1, dau, b March 1899, NC, NC, NC</i>

The 1910 Wilkes Co census lists the family in Traphill Township where they owned their farm on Traphill Rd, ED 179, household #69/69.^{113,212} It appears as if son Charlie was mistakenly listed as "Tonney", unless that was his middle name. Their youngest child was apparently named after their next door neighbor, Oliver Frank Richardson who was the husband of Julia's sister Rosie.

<i>James M. Bauguess</i>	<i>44, m17y, NC, NC, NC, farmer</i>
<i>Julia A.</i>	<i>35, wife, m17y, 12 children, 8 living, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Mary J.</i>	<i>14, dau, NC, NC, NC, house cook, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>John S.</i>	<i>13, son, NC, NC, NC, worker at odd jobs</i>
<i>Bettie V.</i>	<i>11, dau, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Corah D.</i>	<i>9, dau, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Fisher</i>	<i>7, son, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Sherley</i>	<i>5, son, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Tonney</i>	<i>3, son, NC, NC, NC</i>

Oliver F. 1, son, NC, NC, NC

The 1920 census includes school records for 1919. The children of J. M. Bauguess, age 6 to 21, are listed in Traphill Township, District 5, Lomax PO: Deamie (19), Fisher (17), Sherd (15), Charlie (13), Frank (11), Sallie (8), and Bonson (6).¹⁹¹

They were listed in the 1920 Wilkes Co census where they owned their home in Traphill Township, ED 186, household #202/202. They could all read and write.²¹²

<i>Matthew Bauguess</i>	<i>54, NC, NC, NC, farmer</i>
<i>Julia A.</i>	<i>45, wife, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Mollie</i>	<i>23, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>John</i>	<i>22, son, NC, NC, NC, farm laborer</i>
<i>Bettie</i>	<i>20, dau, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Lodema</i>	<i>18, dau, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Fisher</i>	<i>16, son, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Shirly</i>	<i>14, son, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Charlie</i>	<i>12, son, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Frank</i>	<i>10, son, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Sallie</i>	<i>8, dau, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Bonson</i>	<i>6, son, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Tresa</i>	<i>4, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>

The 1930 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township, ED 24, p2A, household #24/24 where they owned their farm. They could all read and write.²¹²

<i>James M. Bauguess</i>	<i>62, m@22, NC, NC, NC, farmer</i>
<i>Julia A.</i>	<i>54, wife, m@18, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Fisher</i>	<i>24, son, divorced, m@20, NC, NC, NC, laborer</i>
<i>Dema C.</i>	<i>23, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Sallie</i>	<i>18, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Trecy M.</i>	<i>13, dau, NC, NC, NC, school</i>
<i>Jaunice</i>	<i>7, dau, NC, NC, NC, school</i>

1. A child died before 1900.¹¹³

2. A child died before 1900.¹¹³

3. **Mollie** never married and was living alone in 1930.¹¹³ She lived on at least 20 acres of land off Bauguess Mill Rd. in a four-room house built about 1927. She made money by selling milk and homemade butter which was taken to Wilkesboro.³² On her small farm she had cows, ducks, turkeys, chickens, hogs, and vegetables in the garden.³⁸¹ She was very self sufficient, using duck feathers to make beds and pillows.³⁸¹

She died of heart trouble and is buried in the Bauguess Graveyard.^{48,64} Her headstone says she was born 5/4/1893, but census records indicate it was 1895.^{48,113} [(1930 Wi, Traphill, p1B, #22/22)¹¹³] [b^{48,62,113,193}, d^{48,193}]

4. **John** enjoyed playing the banjo and the fiddle.¹⁰⁶ As required, he registered for war service in June 1918. He stated that he was employed by his father “J. M. Bauguess” and that his father was also his “nearest relative”. He was described as being medium height and build, with light brown eyes and black hair. He signed with his full name.³⁹⁸ He married **Verna Ingool** on 8/21/1920 in Wilkes Co.⁶⁶

Court records show that on 8/9/1932 **John** and his uncle **Joe Bauguess** were charged with the murder of **Joe’s** son **Lester Bauguess**. After several months in jail³⁸¹, on 3/13/1933 **Joe** entered a guilty plea of second degree murder, but **John** pled not guilty. A jury was chosen, and at the close of the State’s evidence, **John’s** counsel moved “for judgment of non-suit”. Apparently, because **Joe** had confessed, the charges against **John** were dropped. **John** was released, but **Joe** was sentenced to 10-15 years in State Prison. (Wilkes Minute Docket, Superior Court, Vol 27, p253, 255-6, 450)³⁷³

In addition to working on a bridge while living near New River across the state line, **John** worked at Elkin Furniture for at least a few years in the early 1940s. He didn’t own a car so he would get a ride with others who worked there and lived nearby.⁵¹⁵

John was killed in a car wreck at the intersection of King Billings Rd and Lomax Rd near Austin. Separately, his daughters **Doris** and **Patsy** tell similar versions of the story. Both of them were passengers in the back seat of the 1936 A-model Ford along with **Bob Wiles** and his brother **Clay Wiles**. **Vestal Holloway** was driving and his girlfriend **Selma** was sitting in the front seat between him and her father.

It was late and they were on their way back home when they stopped by **Glenn Crabb’s** house. **Glenn’s** wife **Inez Bauguess** Crabb asked if they had seen her husband. They said no, and she asked them to take her to go look for him. Again they said no (after all there were already seven people in the car), and **Inez** began to get upset. Since she and some of those in the car had been drinking, this situation had the ingredients for something bad to happen. They drove off a short distance, then turned around and sped past **Inez** just to upset her more. This may have happened more than once until finally **Inez** picked up a rock and through it at the car. **Vestal** swerved and crashed into the bank.

John’s head hit the dash and he died the next morning at Elkin Hospital. **Vestal** was not injured; **Selma** hit her eye on the rear view mirror; and **Doris** suffered from a blood clot and concussion for several weeks. That winter there was a court case, and **Doris** (and perhaps others as well) took the stand to tell their version of the events that night.^{32,381}

The newspaper article is less credible, but tells a slightly different version of the story. It begins by saying there were five people were in the car including **John**, his three daughters, and an unnamed soldier. They were travelling in the car “about midnight Sunday” when the car overturned in a ditch about a mile from his home. He received a skull fracture and internal injuries and never regained consciousness. The unnamed soldier who was driving, was not injured. His three daughters “suffered only bruises and flesh lacerations”.²⁴³

John’s death is recorded in Surry Co since he died at the Elkin Hospital. The death certificate gives the death date of 9/10/1945, but the accident may have happened the night before.⁶⁴

The cause of death was a “fractured skull”.⁶⁴ He is buried in the Bauguess Graveyard.⁴⁸

[b^{48,62,398}, d^{48,64,243}] Ref 243, 9/13/1945, p5.

5. A child died before 1900 according to that year's census.¹¹³ This may have been a girl named Annie Belle who was born on 3/1/1898 according to a family group sheet.⁴⁹¹ While this is unsubstantiated, the fact that there is a name and birthdate suggest there may be some truth to it.

6. **Bettie** married **James Romas Billings** on 9/28/1921.^{3,416} They lived on Stony Ridge Ch. Road. Her delayed birth certificate was recorded in Wilkes Bk 27, p20.⁶⁵ She is buried at Stony Ridge Bap Ch.^{3,48} [(1930 Wi, Traphill Dist #25, p1B, #15)²¹²] [b^{3,62,65}, d³] *Ref 3, p316.*

7. **Demmie** married **John Clate Blackburn** on 9/27/1937 in Sparta, Alleghany Co, NC.⁶⁶ They both gave their ages as 30, but **Demmie** was actually 36. They lived in Wilkes Co, where she died after a six month illness.⁶⁴ They are buried at Knobbs Bap Ch.^{48,64,243} [b^{48,62,64}, d^{48,64}]

8. **Fish** is listed twice in the 1930 census. He is listed first with his parents, age 24, divorced, and first married at age 20. He is listed again with his brother **Sherd**, age 27, divorced, and first married at age 25. His first wife may have been a **Hawkins**.⁴¹⁶ The story is that he was drunk when he got married. The next day, realizing what he had done, and apparently still being drunk, he tried to bury her. Obviously the marriage didn't last.

He was also married to **Ona Sue McCann** who was born in 1908.^{14,62,212} On 2/3/1927 they bought 10 acres from her parents near Knobbs Baptist Church (Wi DB 147, p305).⁶⁷ Wilkes Co court records mention a divorce case involving "**O. S. Bauguess vs. F. H. Bauguess**". The authorities could not find **F. H.** for the divorce, so a notice was to appear in the local newspaper. He was requested to be in court on 2/23/1931 (Vol 25, p492).³⁷³

He later married **Beulah Straser** and lived in Winston-Salem, NC.^{45,64,194} In the 1946 deed where he and others sell land to his sister **Mollie**, he is listed as "Fisher Bauguess and wife Nancy".⁶⁷ He is listed as a surviving brother in the 1934 obituary of **Frank**.²⁴³ In the 1963 obituary of **Demmie**, he is listed as a surviving brother living in Winston-Salem.²⁴³ His Forsyth Co death certificate lists his occupation as a night watchman at a furniture company.⁶⁴ He was buried at Waughtown Cem.^{64,237,509} [b^{62,64,113,509}, d^{64,509}] *Ref 243, 1/22/1934, p5.*

9. **Sherd** (or, Sheridan) married **Bertie Viola Pruitt** on 1/26/1926 in Wilkesboro.⁶² They lived just behind Stony Ridge Bap Ch. He said that when he died he wanted to be buried there facing his house and as close to it as possible.³² He is. [(1930 Wi, Traphill, p4A, #51/51)¹¹³] [b^{48,62,193}, d^{48,62,193}]

10. A child was born and died between 1900 and 1910 according to census information.¹¹³ Perhaps this was a girl named Nancy.⁴⁹¹

11. **Charlie**, age 21, is found in the 1930 census in Ross Co, OH, as a prisoner in the "U. S. Industrial Reformatory" among several men from Wilkes Co.²¹² The prison at Chilicothe was a common destination for those caught making or transporting liquor.

He was killed in a car wreck in Wilkes Co at age 35.⁶⁴ He was not married and is buried in an unmarked grave at the Bauguess Graveyard.^{32,64}

On 6/14/1941, two months after he died, his father “J. M. Bauguess” brought a case before the Wilkes Superior Court. As administrator of the estate of “Charlie Bauguess”, he brought charges against **Arnold Byrd**, **Sant Byrd**, and **Sam Byrd**. Because of his poor financial state, he was allowed to sue as a pauper. The next year, on 1/29/1942, a jury found that **Charlie’s** death was not caused by the negligence of **Arnold Byrd** and that the plaintiff was not entitled to any damages.³⁷³

[(1930 Ross Co, OH, Scioto Twp #28, p21A)²¹²] [b^{64,113}, d⁶⁴]

Ref 373 (Vol 32, p490; Vol 33, p189,195-6).

12. **Frank**, age 20, is found with his brother in the 1930 census in Ross Co, OH, as a prisoner in the “U. S. Industrial Reformatory”.²¹² He is found in multiple court records, and was frequently causing trouble.⁵⁹⁰ He also lived with his sister **Mollie** for a while.⁵¹⁵ He died of pneumonia and is buried in the Bauguess Graveyard.^{32,64,243} His Wilkes Co death certificate says he was a farmer and single.⁶⁴ [(1930 Ross Co, OH, Scioto Twp #28, p21A)²¹²] [b^{62,64}, d⁶⁴]

13. **Sally** married **Ernest Beeson** in Forsyth Co about 1938 and moved to Winston-Salem, NC.^{14,32,62,65} Her delayed birth certificate was recorded in Wilkes Bk 30, p26.⁶⁵ [b^{62,65}, d¹⁹³]

14. **Jack** could play the harmonica and the guitar.⁴⁵ According to Juvenile Court records, “Bonson Bauguess” was placed on probation on 8/25/1928 (Bk 1, #115).²⁵¹ In the January 1934 obituary of his brother **Frank**, he is listed as a surviving brother.²⁴³ He died of pneumonia about 1934.³² His death was not recorded in Wilkes Co.⁶⁴ He is buried in the Bauguess Graveyard.³² [b¹¹³, d³²]

15. **Maude** was not named on her birth certificate, but died before the 1920 census.⁶² [b⁶⁵]

16. A boy was not named. He died in Wilkes Co and was buried “at home”. He was six months and four days old (Bk 3, p241).^{64,286} [d⁶⁴]

17. **Trecie** married **George Wesley Myers**^{14,62} after 1946 and moved to Greenville, SC.^{32,440,480} She died in Greenville and was buried in Graceland West Cemetery.⁴⁶³ [b⁶⁵, d^{193,463}]

18. **Juanice** married **Lee Roy Prevette** before 1946 and they stayed in Traphill.^{3,32} [b⁶⁵] *Ref 3, p261.*

The boys in the family were repeatedly getting into trouble with the law, and that means court records are a rich source of information about them. **Fisher**, **Charles**, and **Frank** may have spent more time in jail than they did at home from about the age of 17. It ended only when **Fisher** left the county and when **Charles** and **Frank** died. **John**, **Sherd**, and **Jack** are also found

in court records, but not as frequently. Below is a list of cases where they appeared in Wilkes Co Superior Court.

- On 3/14/1925, unknown charges were brought against **Charlie Bauguess** and **J. W. Cheek** (Vol 21, p187). The case was continued on 8/20/1925, and each of them was ordered to pay \$100 “for the use and benefit of **Maggie Bauguess** and children” (Vol 21, p411).³⁷³
- On 3/9/1927, **Fisher Bauguess**, **Charlie Bauguess**, **Frank Bauguess**, and **Archie Prevette** were charged with reckless auto driving (Vol 22, p379). The case was continued to 8/8/1927 (Vol 23, p11), to 12/12/1927 (Vol 23, p172), and finally to 8/8/1928 when the case against **Fisher** was dropped. The others pled guilty, each being sentenced to four months in jail (Vol 24, p16).³⁷³ Because of this sentence, some of the other charges that were pending against them were dropped.
- On 3/9/1927, **Burley Bauguess**, **Fisher Bauguess**, **Archie Prevette**, **Frank Bauguess**, and **Charlie Bauguess** were charged with disturbing a public gathering (Vol 22, p379). The case was continued to 8/8/1927 (Vol 23, p12), and then to 8/8/1928 when the case against **Fisher** was dropped. The others pled guilty and paid a \$25 fine (Vol 24, p16).³⁷³
- On 3/11/1927, **Archie Prevette**, **Frank Bauguess**, and **Charles Bauguess** were charged with retailing as a violation of the Prohibition law (Vol 22, p398). The case was continued to 8/8/1927 (Vol 23, p11), to 12/12/1927 (Vol 23, p172), to 3/5/1928 (Vol 24, p292), and finally to 8/8/1928 when the charges were dropped (Vol 24, p16).³⁷³
- On 8/10/1927, **Fisher Bauguess**, **Charlie Bauguess**, **Archie Pruitt**, **Frank Bauguess**, **Kermit Walker** were charged with disturbing a public gathering (Vol 23, p28). The case was continued to 12/12/1927 (Vol 24, p176), then to 8/11/1928 when **Fisher** and **Kermit** were released. The others were found guilty with judgment suspended upon payment of court costs (Vol 24, p24).³⁷³
- On 12/12/1927, **Burley Bauguess**, **Archie Prevette**, **Frank Bauguess**, and **Charlie Bauguess** were charged with disturbing a religious congregation (Vol 23, p172). The case was continued until 8/17/1928 when the court made its ruling. “It appearing to the court that the cost of this and other cases against these defendants amount over \$100, it is recorded by the court that the judgment in this case heretofore rendered be stricken out.” Judgment was suspended upon payment of court costs (Vol 24, p42).³⁷³
- On 3/12/1929, **Tyre Pruitt** and **Charlie Bauguess** were charged with prostitution and carrying a concealed weapon (Vol 24, p175).³⁷³
- On 3/12/1929, **Charlie Bauguess** was charged with operating a car while under the influence of intoxicants (Vol 24, p175).³⁷³
- On 3/15/1929, **Charlie Bauguess**, **Tyre Pruitt**, **Hurschel Richardson**, **Durant Richardson**, and **C. B. Richardson** were charged with prostitution but the charges were dropped (Vol 24, p189).³⁷³
- On 3/14/1930, **Ezra Billings** and **Shirley Bauguess** had charges brought against them (Vol 25, p90). The case was continued to 8/7/1930 when they were fined \$300 and were discharged (Vol 25, p234,285).³⁷³

- On 8/10/1932, **Charlie Bauguess** and **Raymond Rhodes** were charged with larceny, and pled guilty. They each received one year in jail (Vol 27, p262,264).³⁷³
- On 3/9/1934, **Fisher Bauguess** and **Charlie Bauguess** were charged with assault with a deadly weapon. They were found not guilty by the jury (Vol 28, p135).³⁷³
- On 8/11/1934, **Fisher Bauguess**, **Bob Sebastian**, **Annie Mae Walker**, and **Dorothy Warner** were charged with prostitution and assignation (Vol 28, p255). The case was continued to 3/14/1935 (Vol 28, p459), and then to 5/2/1935 when all but **Fisher** pled guilty (Vol 28, p??4).³⁷³
- On 2/11/1935, **Charlie Bauguess** and **Theodore Bauguess** were assessed a tax lien by the IRS. They owed tax and interest penalties on 24 gallons of distilled spirits manufactured on 11/24/1933. The tax was \$26.40. (Wi DB 129, p76).⁶⁷
- On 3/5/1935, **Charlie Bauguess** was charged with larceny and receiving (Vol 28, p420).³⁷³ The case was continued to 8/9/1935 (Vol 29, p15), and then to 11/11/1935 when he pled not guilty to the charge. A mistrial was declared, and he changed his plea to guilty. He was sentenced to 18 months in jail, to be served concurrent to his sentence (below) at the Wilkes Co Home (Vol 29, p103).³⁷³
- On 3/8/1935, **Charlie Bauguess** pled guilty to larceny and was sentenced to two years in the county jail (Vol 28, p434). A week later on 3/15/1935, the sentence was modified for him to work at the Wilkes Co Home, but on 6/5/1935 he returned to jail for the duration of his sentence (Vol 28, p464).³⁷³ An article in the 11/14/1935 issue of *The Journal-Patriot*, p8, says "Charlie Bauguess, who escaped while serving a sentence at the county home, was sentenced to 13 months on the roads."²⁴³
- On 6/13/1935, **Fisher** and **Burley Bauguess** were assessed a tax lien by the IRS. They owed tax and interest penalties on 40 gallons of distilled spirits manufactured on 6/9/1930. The tax was \$44. (Wi DB 129, p79).⁶⁷
- On 6/15/1935, Mat, Shirley, and **Fisher Bauguess** were assessed a tax lien by the IRS. They owed tax and interest penalties on 20 gallons of distilled spirits manufactured on 11/10/1924. The tax was \$44. (Wi DB 129, p79).⁶⁷
- On 3/1/1937, **Charlie Bauguess** was found not guilty of larceny and receiving (Vol 29, p408-9).³⁷³
- On 1/31/1938, **John S. Bauguess** and others were brought before the court by the county. However, all issues had been settled so the case was dropped. (Vol 30, p95).³⁷³
- On 8/10/1938, **Charlie Bauguess** was found guilty of "various cases" (Vol 30, p490).³⁷³
- On 3/9/1939, **Charlie Bauguess** was charged with "abandonment of child", but he failed to appear in court (Vol 31, p66,218). On 11/3/1939 he was again charged with abandonment, but the case was not prosecuted (Vol 31, p375).³⁷³
- On 8/17/1939, an unknown charge was brought against **Charlie Bauguess** and **Mrs. D. E. Pruitt** (Vol 31, p375). It was again brought before the court on 3/14/1941 (Vol 32, p369).³⁷³ He died three weeks later.

On 8/19/1912, **J. M. Bauguess Jr** sold three tracts of land to **Julie Bauguess** for "love and affection". (Wilkes DB 83, p416).⁶⁷ The tracts were 30 acres, 3 acres, and 55 acres stretching from where their daughter **Mollie** would live southward to the intersection of Billings Hill Ch Rd

and Stoney Ridge School Rd and may have represented all the land he owned at the time. Why did he transfer the land into her name? Was he in some kind of legal trouble?

On 12/28/1916, **James M. Bauguess** bought 4.5 acres from his brother **John Bauguess** for \$75. It was registered in court on 11/9/1946. (Wilkes DB 230, p399).⁶⁷ Apparently **Matt** had built his house on the wrong side of the property line between him and his brother. This small tract represents the western portion of Matt's land.

On 9/20/1919, **Matt Bauguess** and wife Julia bought 7 acres from **John Billings** and his wife **Flora** for \$250. It was registered in court much later on 6/6/1955. This land was likely located just north of where **Mollie Bauguess'** house stood, near the old wagon road. (Wilkes DB 301, p423).⁶⁷

On 5/2/1923, **Matt Bauguess** and wife Julia sold 7 acres to **Mollie Bauguess** for \$250. It was registered in court much later on 6/6/1955. (Wilkes DB 301, p425).⁶⁷ This was land Matt had bought four years earlier near Mollie's house.

On 2/22/1930, **Mollie Bauguess** bought 24.375 acres from **Rhoda (Lyon) Hanks**, widow, for \$243. It was registered in court much later on 6/6/1955. (Wilkes DB 301, p427).⁶⁷ This was land north of the house of her brother **John S. Bauguess**.

On 6/29/1946, **J. M. Bauguess**, **Fisher Bauguess** and wife **Nancy**, **Clate Blackburn** and wife **Demie**, **Romus Billings** and wife **Bettie**, **Ernest Beeson** and wife **Sallie**, **Sherley Bauguess** and wife **Bertie**, **Mollie Bauguess**, and **Juanice Prevette** and **Roy Prevette** sold all the land mentioned in DB 83, p416 where Matt had sold his land to Julie, except for 24 acres for Mollie Bauguess. It was bought by daughter **Trecie Bauguess** for \$700. "J. M. Bauguess shall have a home right on above described property and be furnished with the necessities of life by Trecie Bauguess, so long as he may live, and this deed is being made for the specific purpose of providing him a home and care." (Wilkes DB 215, p91).⁶⁷

On 6/29/1946, **J. M. Bauguess**, **Fisher Bauguess** and wife **Nancy**, **Romus Billings** and wife **Bettie**, **Ernest Beeson** and wife **Sallie**, **Sherley Bauguess** and wife **Bertie**, **Trecie Bauguess**, and **Juanice Prevette** and **Roy Prevette** sold 24 acres to **Mollie Bauguess** for \$200. (Wilkes DB 215, p94).⁶⁷ This was where Mollie's house was located, and she was formally buying it from her father and siblings.

On 3/24/1955, **Mollie Bauguess** sold three tracts to her nephew **James Marvin Bauguess** for \$650. The first tract was 7 acres just north of **Mollie's** house. The second tract was 24.375 acres located on the north side of the house of her brother **John S. Bauguess**. The third tract was 24 acres including **Mollie's** home which she received from her father and siblings. She was to have a life interest in the land as long as she lived. (Wilkes DB 301, p421-2).⁶⁷

A-1-3. James Madison Bauguess, Sr. (5). James Madison (Matt) Bauguess, Jr. was the son of **James Madison Bauguess, Sr.** and **Elizabeth McCrary (A-8-1)**. They had the following children.^{62,212} *Ref 62, p246.*

1. William M. Bauguess	2/ 9/1854 - 4/ 3/1930
2. John Bauguess	3/15/1855 - 5/16/1936
3. Oscar Bauguess	1856 -
4. Lewis Horton (Hort) Bauguess	8/ 1/1857 - 4/11/1932
5. Sarah Loveendia (Sis) Bauguess	8/18/1859 -
6. Rachel Bauguess	1861 -
7. Mary Elizabeth Bauguess	3/14/1863 - 9/ 3/1938
8. Martha Jane Bauguess	8/ 1864 - 12/18/1923
9. *James Madison (Matt) Bauguess, Jr.	5/19/1866 - 2/ 6/1961
10. Nancy Emaline Bauguess	4/10/1867 - 9/ 4/1929
11. Fanny Bauguess	1869 -
12. Joseph Grant Bauguess	7/ 7/1873 - 12/25/1938

They lived behind Stony Ridge Church on the south side of Bauguess Mill Rd at the head of what they called "Big Branch". As indicated by the 1860 census, they lived beside his parents. Later, their youngest son Joe lived on this same land. At one time James owned 225 acres on both sides of Bauguess Mill Rd. He is said to have divided most of it among his sons, and that is supported by deed transactions.^{32,67}

The 1860 Wilkes Co, census lists them in the Lower Division, Traphill PO, p95, house #681. Their real estate and personal estate were each valued at \$100.^{113,212}

<i>James M. Baugus</i>	<i>27, farmer</i>
<i>Elizabeth</i>	<i>27, can't read/write</i>
<i>Wm.</i>	<i>6</i>
<i>John</i>	<i>5</i>
<i>Oscar</i>	<i>3</i>
<i>Horton</i>	<i>2</i>
<i>Sarah L.</i>	<i>4 months</i>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Edwards Township, Elkin PO, p35, house #274. Their real estate was valued at \$106, and their personal estate at \$266.^{113,212}

<i>Madison Bauguess</i>	<i>39, farmer, NC</i>
<i>Elizabeth</i>	<i>38, keeping house, NC, can't write</i>
<i>William</i>	<i>16, farm hand, NC, attended school, can't read/write</i>
<i>John</i>	<i>14, farm hand, NC, attended school, can't read/write</i>
<i>Rachel</i>	<i>12, at home, NC, attended school, can't read/write</i>
<i>Horton</i>	<i>10, at home, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Sarah A.</i>	<i>8, NC</i>
<i>Elizabeth</i>	<i>7, NC</i>
<i>Martha</i>	<i>6, NC</i>
<i>James M.</i>	<i>5, NC</i>
<i>Nancy</i>	<i>4, NC</i>

Fanny

1, NC

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township, ED 205, p20, house #195/198.²¹²

<i>James M. Baugass</i>	<i>50, farmer, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Elizabeth</i>	<i>48, wife, keeping house, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Lewis H.</i>	<i>21, son, works on farm, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Sarah A.</i>	<i>18, dau, at home, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Mary E.</i>	<i>17, dau, at home, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Martha J.</i>	<i>14, dau, at home, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Nancy</i>	<i>11, dau, at home, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>James M.</i>	<i>13, son, works on farm, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Joseph G.</i>	<i>8, son, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>William</i>	<i>26, son, farmer, NC, NC, NC</i>

The 1900 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township, ED 158, p1A, house #7.

<i>James M. Baugess</i>	<i>69, b June 1830, m45y, NC, NC, NC, farmer</i>
<i>Elizabeth</i>	<i>68, wife, b Oct 1831, m45y, 13 ch, 9 ch living, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>

The 1910 Wilkes Co census lists James in Traphill Township, ED 179, p8A, on Traphill Rd, house #150/150.²¹²

<i>James M. Bauguess</i>	<i>79, widow, NC, NC, NC, farmer</i>
--------------------------	--------------------------------------

1. **William** married **Mary E. Byrd** on 4/2/1884 in Wilkes Co at Hanks Store.^{62,282,283,306} They are buried at Rachel Bap Ch.⁴⁸ W. M. Bauguss, age 54, applied for voter registration on 10/3/1908, Edwards Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of J. M. Bauguss who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵ They are listed in the 1930 census, apparently just before he died.¹¹³ His death is not recorded in Wilkes Co.⁶⁴

[(1900 Wi, Edwards2, p61B, #188)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Edw #165, p13A, #233/234)²¹²; (1930 Wi, Edw, p4A, #47/47)¹¹³] [b^{48,62,282}, d⁴⁸]

2. **John** married **Lettie Jane Brooks** about 1879.^{13,62,113,282} On 2/23/1886, they sold one acre to Public School District No. 26 for \$5 (Wilkes DB 7, p533).⁶⁷ **John** Bauguss, age 47, applied for voter registration on 10/18/1904, Traphill Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of J. M. Bauguss who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵ The births of their eight children were recorded in a family Bible along with their own birthdates.⁹³

He "was known for the water wheels he built. In 1912 he erected a mill on Sparks Creek. This mill remained in operation by the family until the early 1940s" producing grains and flour.¹³ On 4/1/1908 he paid only \$75 to receive 27 acres as part of the estate settlement from his wife's parents (Wi DB 116, p385).⁶⁷ On 4/2/1912 he sold this land to his daughter and her husband for \$370 (Wi DB 116, p287).⁶⁷ He likely used the profit to help pay for the mill.

On 11/20/1912, he mortgaged his 78 acre tract for \$1,815. He was borrowing the money from L. L. Houseknecht of Muncy, PA, to pay Sprout-Waldron & Company also of Muncy. (Wilkes DB 84, p102).⁶⁷ Sprout-Waldron was a manufacturer of milling equipment and likely provided

much of the machinery for the mill. The western portion of this property is where the mill was located.

He owned over 130 acres along Billings Hill Ch Rd, some of which he received from his father. His first house was up the hill from the mill, and only the chimney remained in 2011. Later, perhaps around 1920, he built a larger house about 300 yards to the west.³² This second house was built on 60 acres he had purchased on 2/16/1892 from **Austin Hanks** on Little Sandy Creek and Sparks Creek (Wilkes DB 33, p49).⁶⁷

His death is not recorded in Wilkes Co.⁶⁴ He and his wife are buried at Stony Ridge Bap Ch.⁴⁸ [(1880 Wi, Traphill, p30, #192/195)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Traphill2, p224B, #19)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Traphill 179, p4A, #70)¹¹³; (1920 Wi, Traphill Dist 186, p11B, #204)²¹²; (1930 Wi, Traphill, p7B, #134/134)¹¹³] [b^{13,48,62,93,282}, d^{48,62}]

3. **Oscar** is only found in the 1860 census at the age of three.¹¹³ He likely died before the 1870 census.

4. **Hort** married **Sarah Jane Pruitt** on 1/17/1884 in Wilkes Co at the home of her brother **Joel Andrew Pruitt**.^{62,283,485} They are both buried at Stony Ridge Bap Ch.^{48,62,64} His exact birthdate is uncertain, however he was two years old in the 1860 census.²¹² Here are some possibilities: his headstone reads 8/1/1859; Ref 14 gives 8/18/1859; Ref 62 gives 8/1/1857 or 8/18/1857.

Lewis H. Bauguss, age 44, applied for voter registration on 10/18/1904, Traphill Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of J. M. Bauguss who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵

While no deed for Hort buying land has been found, in a deed dated 4/2/1895 he mortgaged his property "being on the south knob being the place whereon the said L. H. Bauguss now lives containing 62 acres" and one iron gray horse four years old. The land was adjoining **Bedford Hanks, Jacob Lyon, J. M. Bauguss, Lewis Billings** and others. He was borrowing \$50 from Hackett & Hackett. The mortgage was satisfied on 1/20/1897. (Wi DB 19, p560-2).⁶⁷ They lived at the intersection of Bauguess Mill Rd and Lomax Rd. There is also a deed for his wife's brother-in-law **Meredith Lyon** dated 8/24/1910 for 15 acres adjacent to "L. H. Bauguess' line".⁶⁷ The obituary of "Louis Horton Bauguss, 73" is in the 4/14/1932 issue of *The Elkin Tribune*. It says he passed away at home after a lengthy illness from cancer of the stomach.³⁴²

[(1900 not found)²¹²; (1910 Wi, Traphill, #151)¹¹³; (1920 Wi, Traphill Dist #186, p11A, #196)²¹²; (1930 Wi, Traphill, p3A, #46/46)¹¹³] [b^{14,48,62}, d^{48,62,64}]

5. **Sarah** married **Robert Sprinkle** on 10/28/1884 in Traphill.^{62,283} She was a widow, born in April 1862 according to the 1900 census.²⁸² Her death certificate has not been found in Wilkes Co.⁶⁴

[(1900 Wi, Edwards1, p46A, #220)²⁸²] [b^{62,282}]

6. **Rachel**

7. **Mary** became the second wife of **William McKinley Billings**, her first cousin, on 8/8/1895 in Wilkes Co.^{3,282,283} She died in Wilkes Co, and they are both buried at Stony Ridge Bap Ch.⁶² She

was living with her son's family in 1920 and 1930.^{113,212} Her death certificate has not been found in Wilkes Co.⁶⁴

[(1900 Wi, Traphill2, p224A, #1)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Traphill 179, p4A, #67)²¹²; (1920 Wi, Traphill Dist #186, p11A, #200)²¹²; (1930 Wi, Traphill Dist #25, p1B, #21)^{113,212}] [b^{3,62}, d^{3,62}] Ref 3, p304.

8. **Martha** married **Richard (Dick) Crabb** on 2/8/1885 in Wilkes Co.^{62,113,282,283} Her Wilkes Co death certificate gives her age as 62, but early census records suggest that she was about two years younger.⁶⁴ It says she was buried in the Bauguess Graveyard.⁶⁴ Her parents are listed as "Madison Bauguess and Betsy Edner".⁶⁴

[(1900 Wi, Traphill1, p211A, #5)^{113,282}; (1910 Wi, Traphill, #225)¹¹³; (1920 Wi, Traphill #186, p6B, #112)²¹²; (1930 Wi, Edw Dist #8, p18B, #308/320)²¹²] [b^{62,64,113}, d⁶⁴]

9. **Matt** married **Julia A. Pruitt** on 1/10/1892 in Wilkes Co, at her father's home.^{62,66,283} They are both buried at the Bauguess Graveyard.^{48,243} **James M.** Bauguess, Jr, age 35, applied for voter registration on 10/18/1904, Traphill Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of J. M. Bauguess who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵

On 2/23/1928, a line in *The Wilkes Journal* reads: "Lomax News: Mr. **Jim Cothren** was a Saturday night visitor at the home of Mr. Mat **Bauguess**."³²⁵

He died in Greenville, SC, where he had been living with his daughter **Trecie** for several years.^{62,243} She inherited his land in Traphill.^{32,480}

[b^{48,62}, d^{48,243}] Ref 243, 2/9/1961, p1; Ref 325, 2/23/1928.

10. **Nancy** married **Charlie Cockerham** on 1/30/1887 in Wilkes Co.^{62,282,283} In 1910 they were living on Greenhorn Rd. They are buried at Pleasant Home Bap Ch.⁴⁸

[(1900 Wi, Edwards1, p39B, #93)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Edwards, p1A, #12); (1920 Wi, Edwards Dist #169, p4A, #60/64)²¹²; (1930 Wi, Edwards Dist #7, p3B, #51)²¹²] [b^{48,62,64,282}, d^{48,64}]

11. **Fanny** died young, and is not listed in the 1880 census.⁶² [b⁶²]

12. **Joe** married **Mary Leora Billings**, his second cousin, on 5/26/1893 in Wilkes Co.^{62,283}

According to the 1900 census, their first three children had died young.²¹² On 10/16/1896 they sold 30 acres just east of what is now the intersection of White Plains Church Rd and Lomax Rd (Wilkes DB 66, p280).⁶⁷ They lived in Lomax on the Big Branch between his brothers **Matt** and **Hort**. The road by his house was a popular wagon road until the mid 1900s.

Joseph G. Bauguess, age 27, applied for voter registration on 10/4/1904, Traphill Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of J. M. Bauguess who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵ As required, he registered for war service in September 1918. He stated that he was self employed as a farmer and that his "nearest relative" was Ora Bauguess. He was described as tall and medium build with blue eyes and light hair. He signed with his mark.³⁹⁸

On 3/3/1926 a case against him for assault with a deadly weapon was dismissed in Wilkes Co court (Vol 22, p32).³⁷³ On 8/16/1930, he is among twelve people charged by the State, with the note "sci fa discharged" (Vol 25, p286).³⁷³

He often drank too much and even shot and killed his son **Lester** in 1932.⁴⁵ The 1930 Wilkes Co census lists son **Lester** (age 20), but his name is marked out because he was not at home; he was serving time in the Federal Prison in Chilicothe, OH.¹¹³ Two years later, on 3/17/1932, **Lester** appealed his latest conviction of assault with a deadly weapon in Wilkes Co court.³⁷³ The case was never resolved because of his death. *Ref 373 (Vol 27, p43,455)*. An article in the 6/16/1932 issue of the *Elkin Tribune* provides the initial account of the murder of Lester by his father:³⁴²

Wilkes Youth Wounded In Right Hand And Leg

North Wilkesboro, June 13. Sheriff W. B. Somers was investigating the shooting today of Lester Bauguess, 23, who was shot in the right arm and leg late today as he was at work in a field. The sheriff said he had been told that the youth's father, Joe Bauguess, substantial Traphill township farmer, had fired through a crack in the granary, the shot striking his son. No explanation of the shooting was available.

Court records show that on 8/9/1932 **Joe** and his nephew **John Bauguess** were charged with the murder of **Joe's** son **Lester Bauguess**. After several months in jail, on 3/13/1933 **Joe** entered a guilty plea of second degree murder, but **John** pled not guilty. A jury was chosen, and at the close of the State's evidence, **John's** counsel moved "for judgment of non-suit". Apparently, because **Joe** had confessed, the charges against **John** were dropped. **John** was released, but **Joe** was sentenced to 10-15 years in State Prison. (Wilkes Minute Docket, Superior Court, Vol 27, p253, 255-6, 450).³⁷³

An article in the *Wilkes Journal* newspaper dated 8/19/1932 states that the court "yesterday continued the case of Joe Bauguess and John Bauguess, who are charged with murder, until the next term of court. The docket is badly congested."³²⁵ An article in the 3/17/1933 edition of Statesville's *The Landmark* sums up the final day of the case:⁵³⁶

North Wilkesboro, March 14. Completing trial of a second degree murder case in one day, Judge Michael Schenck, who is presiding over Wilkes Superior court now in session at Wilkesboro, Monday afternoon sentenced Joe Bauguess, gray-haired Wilkes county farmer, to from 10 to 15 years in the state penitentiary for killing his son Lester Bauguess. John Bauguess, charged jointly with his uncle in connection with the homicide, was set free. Bauguess entered a plea of guilty to murder in the second degree. He is between 65 and 70 years old, admitting on the stand that he does not know his exact age. The younger Bauguess denied guilt and at the end of the state's evidence his counsel moved for a dismissal as of non-suit. The motion was allowed by Judge Schenck. Lester Bauguess was shot by his father June 13 of last year.

An article in the 3/20/1933 issue of *The Journal-Patriot*, p1, says that Joe Bauguess was among those who will be taken to the state penitentiary in Raleigh tomorrow.²⁴³ As the story goes^{32,501,502,503}, **Joe** often mistreated his wife **Ora** and their son **Lester** would confront Joe to get him to stop. On that day in 1932, Joe had been cruel to his wife and he knew that when Lester came home, Ora would tell him what Joe had done. Joe didn't want to

deal with that confrontation again, so he waited in the springhouse or the grainery with his shotgun for Lester to come home walking down the path. Eventually Lester came home and when he was within 50 feet of the hiding place, Joe shot him. Lester died a week later. This doesn't explain why Joe's nephew John was also arrested. Maybe Joe and John were together in the springhouse at the time. Or, maybe Joe mentioned his nephew to take some of the blame off of himself.

According to family, Joe went to prison and was released after a few years.⁴⁵ Then, he was caught at a moonshine still and went back to prison where he died.⁴⁵ This is confirmed by records at the NC Dept of Corrections which show that his sentence began on 3/6/1933. He was sentenced to 10-15 years for murder. He was 5'-9.5", 151 pounds, with blue eyes and gray hair when he was admitted. Then, on 4/8/1936 a signed letter from the governor announced his parole, stating that "I have good reason to believe that the prisoner has reformed". Joe was to report to the parole officer monthly and maintain good behavior. His freedom lasted two years when his parole was revoked on 4/30/1938 for violating it. He may have been sent back to prison for shooting at his nephew's wife and daughter (Verna and Selma). If so, it was probably because he was upset that she had tampered, destroyed, or reported his still. While they were walking along the road toward home, he shot at them from his house.³²

A handwritten note on his prison record shows that he died on 12/25/1938.³⁷⁴ His death is recorded in Wake Co showing that he died in Central Prison of "coronary occlusion".⁶⁴ His death certificate lists his marital status as "separated" and his age as 65.⁶⁴ He was brought home and buried in an unmarked grave at the Bauguess Graveyard.³²

[(1900 Wi, Traphill1, p211A, #8)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Traphill 179, p5A, #81)¹¹³; (1920 Wi, Traphill Dist #186, p11A, #198)²¹²; (1930 Wi, Traphill 25, p3A, #45/45)¹¹³] [b^{3,62,398}, d^{64,374}] Ref 3, p309.

On 5/31/1863, James M. Bauguss bought 100 acres on the waters of Roaring River from **William** Bauguss for \$150. It was witnessed by **Samuel Hanks** and **Zachariah Brooks**. (Wilkes DB Y, p214).⁶⁷ This land included most of Bauguess Mill Rd including the Bauguess Graveyard and what is believed to be William's homeplace at the head of the Big Branch.

On 8/12/1867, James Matisin Baugus bought 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River from **William** Baugus for \$100. William signed with his mark. It was witnessed by **William** Bauguss and **Daniel Billings**. (Wilkes DB Y, p213).⁶⁷ This land included the intersection of Bauguess Mill Rd and Billings Hill Ch Rd.

On 8/12/1867, James Matison Bauguss bought 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River from **William** Bauguss, Senr for \$50. William signed with his mark. It was witnessed by **William** Bauguss and **Daniel Billings**. (Wilkes DB Y, p215).⁶⁷ This included the area where Bauguess Mill would be built in 1912.

On 8/12/1867, James Matison Bauguss bought 6 acres on the waters of Roaring River from **William** Bauguss, Senr for \$15. It was witnessed by **William** Bauguss and **Daniel Billings**. (Wilkes DB Y, p216).⁶⁷

On 11/30/1883, James M. Bauguss and wife Elizabeth sold 78 acres to **John** Bauguss for \$200. The land was adjacent to **Hardin Pruitt, Joseph Hanks**, and Billings on both sides of Sparks Creek. It was witnessed by **Lewis Billings**. Curiously, the deed wasn't officially registered until 8/28/1905. James and Elizabeth both appeared before the Justice of the Peace on 6/15/1905. (Wilkes DB 55, p336).⁶⁷ Elizabeth died before the 1910 census. This would be the land on which John would build the Bauguess Mill in 1912.

On 6/24/1905, J. M. Bauguss and his wife Elizabeth sold 30 acres to **J. G.** Bauguss for \$100. The land was adjacent to S. H. Bauguss and **B. B. Hanks**. It is understood that they shall have their maintenance(?) their lifetime and the said parcel of land shall belong to the said J. G. Bauguss. (Wilkes DB 61, p2).⁶⁷ Joe Bauguess was inheriting his parents' homeplace.

A-1-4. William (Will) Bauguess (6). James Madison Bauguess, Sr. was the son of **William (Will) Bauguess** and **Sarah Waddell** (A-11-1). They had the following children.^{13,62} Ref 62, p53.

1. John Bauguess	5/23/1821 - 9/23/1895
2. Susannah Bauguess	5/30/1824 -
3. Elizabeth (Lizzie) Bauguess	12/24/1828 - 2/ 9/1907
4. *James Madison Bauguess, Sr.	6/20/1830 - 1/22/1916

A page in a family Bible dated 1830 lists the birthdates of "the children of William & Sally Bauguss". The year for John is hard to read, but it definitely begins 182_. In 1968 it was in the possession of Wilmetta Bauguess of Seattle, WA.⁹³

The 1820 Wilkes Co, NC, census, includes the family of **William** Bauguss on p540 (0001-001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **William** Baugust, p344, (010001-20001).^{62,277}

<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>30-39</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>20-29</i>

The 1839 Wilkes Co property tax list includes **William** Baugus with the following: 2 horses, 6 cattle, 15 sheep, 12 swine, \$5 poultry, 10 bushels of wheat, 40 bushels of oats, 25 bushels of rye, 300 bushels of corn, 35 pounds of wool, 6 pounds of wax, one ton of hemp and flax, 10 pounds of tobacco, \$10 of dairy products, \$6 in orchards, and \$8 of homemade goods.¹⁷⁹ Ref 179, p40.

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of William Baugus in Capt. Spicer's District, Traphill, p36, (0101001-0110001).^{113,179,212,278}

<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>40-49</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>40-49</i>

School censuses:

- The 5/1/1841 Wilkes Co school census for District 33 lists four children of William Baugess between age 5 and 21: John, James M., Susanna, and Liza.^{140,496} *Ref 140, p93.*
- In 1842, the children of William Baugess attending school are listed as John, James Madison, Susan, and Elizabeth.⁶² They were born in Wilkes Co.⁶²
- The 1845 school census for District 33 lists the children attending school during the two and a half month term: James M. Bogues (30 days).^{140,496} *Ref 140, p95.*
- Another 1845 school census for an unstated district includes children attending school during a three month term: James M. Baguess (40 days).⁴⁹⁶
- The 11/27/1846 school census for District 33 lists the children between ages 5 and 21: Matison Baugess, Susannah, and Elisabeth.⁴⁹⁶
- The 12/16/1846 school census for District 33 includes children who attended school during a three month term: Materson Boguess (29 days).⁴⁹⁶
- The 12/17/1847 school census for District 33 includes children who attended school during a three month term: Ja. M. Baugess (17 days).⁴⁹⁶
- The 6/24/1848 school census for District 33 includes the names of heads of families and how many children they have eligible for school: William Baugus (2 children).⁴⁹⁶
- The 10/27/1849 school census for District 33 includes children between ages 5 and 21 and the number of days they attended school during the term of two and a quarter months: James M. Bauges (31 days).⁴⁹⁶

This family appears to have been missed in the 1850 Wilkes Co census.²⁷⁹

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists them in the Lower Division, Traphill PO, p95, household #682/682. Their real estate was valued at \$200, while their personal estate was valued at \$300. They lived next door to their son **James Madison, Sr.**

<i>Wm. Baugus</i>	<i>63, farmer</i>
<i>Sarah</i>	<i>64, can't read/write</i>

They seem to have been missed in the 1870 census. Neither William nor his wife are found in Wilkes Co.

1. **John** first married **Matilda Lyon**, perhaps about 1850.^{62,457} He was still living with his family in the 1870 census.²⁴² However, in 1880 he was living alone very close to Stony Ridge Bap

Ch.²⁸¹ Three houses away was **Martha Elizabeth Bauguess** (born 1855) who was living with her two year old daughter. On 3/7/1885 **John** married **Elizabeth** in Wilkes Co.⁶² They had four children born between 1878 and 1892.^{491,504} He and his second wife are buried in the John Bauguess Fam Cem near their home across from Stony Ridge Bap Ch.⁴⁹¹

On 3/31/1880, John and Elizabeth were charged in Superior Court (p63) with “F&A”, likely fraud and abuse. In 1881 (p154), they were ordered to appear at the next term of court on the same charges. On 4/4/1882 (p188), they were ordered into custody for bond and were to appear at the next court session. In 1882 (p254), the case was again continued to the next session. The State’s witness **Reubin Waddell** appeared in court “in a state of intoxication” and was ordered to spend the night in jail. In 1883 (p330), John and Elizabeth finally pled guilty.³⁷³

At the Fall 1884 Superior Court (p463), John’s wife Matilda filed for divorce. She stated that John did “abandon and separate himself from (her) as alleged in the complaint and live in adultery with Elizabeth Bauguess”. Matilda was awarded (p466) half of John’s interest in the tracts of land which he conveyed to his two daughters **Lodemia** Pruitt (on 2/4/1878, 92a, Wi DB E, p265) and **Sarah Jane** Durham (on 11/10/1877, 100a, Wi DB E, p266), and in which land John reserved a life estate. The division would be made so as to allow John to keep his house and adjacent land. He also must give her one heifer and pay her court costs. In the Spring of 1885 (p505), John is ordered to show why he has not paid these costs yet. On 4/4/1885 (p517), the commissioner’s report on the judgment was produced. In the Spring of 1886 (p98), the court again asks why John has not paid these costs.³⁷³

On 9/16/1885 (p11), John and Elizabeth are again in court before a jury on the charge of “F&A”. It’s unclear if this is the same charge or another one. The jury found them guilty, but John was allowed to leave “to see some of his friends to secure costs”.³⁷³

That was done the next day when he convinced **William Billings**, **William Bauguess**, and **Lewis Billings** to act as surety. In return he put up his 60 acres, his set of blacksmith tools, and a one-horse wagon. If John had to pay a fine, they were to sell his property to raise the money. (Wilkes DB 3, p287-8).⁶⁷

The following deeds may be related to his legal issues:

- 4/19/1890 (DB 12, p592): daughter **Sarah** and her husband borrow \$100 from him, offering 100a as collateral unless debt paid over a specified period.
- 4/19/1890 (DB 13, p36-8): daughter **Lodemia** and her husband borrow \$98 from him, offering 34a as collateral unless debt paid over a specified period.
- 2/21/1894 (DB 20, p221): he borrows \$86.71 from **Julia Sparks**, offering 100a as collateral unless he pays the debt over a specified period.

After John’s death, in 1899 **Julia Sparks** was in court trying to recover the money she had lent to him with interest.⁵⁰⁴ **John B. Crawford** was appointed administrator of John’s estate on 5/4/1899 since John did not leave a will.⁵⁰⁴

[(1860 Wi, Traphill, #687)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Edwards, #270)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p30, #181/183)²⁸¹] [b^{13,62,93}, d²⁴¹]

2. **Susannah** married **John Billings** on 2/20/1847 in Wilkes Co.^{3,62} The 1900 census says she was born in 1831 and was living with her son, **William McKinley Billings**.^{113,282} She probably died before 1910.³

[(1850 Wi, #69)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #691)^{113,280}; (1900 Wi, Traphill2, p224A, #1)²⁸²] [b^{13,62,93}]
Ref 3, p304.

3. **Lizzie** married **Iredell L. Gentry** about 1850.^{2,172} In the 1860 census her age is given as 28, but in 1870 she is 42.^{118,242} She is 51 in 1880.²⁸¹ In the 1900 census her age is 74, being born in December 1825.^{113,282} They are buried at Oak Level Bap Ch.⁴⁸ Her obituary says she first joined Rachel Bap Ch before joining Oak Level Bap Ch.^{172,223}
[(1860 Wi, Traphill, #688)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #131)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p29, #174/176)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Traphill1, p217B, #135)²⁸²] [b^{13,62,93,172,223}, d^{93,172,223}]

4. **James, Sr.** was born in NC and married **Elizabeth McCrary**. “J. M. Baugess” enlisted as a private in Co D, 38th NC Reg in the Civil War on 3/19/1863 in Raleigh.^{320,367} He was from Wilkes Co and was conscripted at the age of 35.³⁶⁷ Only two other men in this regiment were residents of Wilkes Co.³²⁰ He was listed as having deserted on 4/1/1863 from Camp Gregg, VA, which was eight miles south of Fredericksburg.^{320,367}

The route from Raleigh to Camp Gregg is 200 miles, closely following I-95. The new recruits must have traveled between 15 and 20 miles each day to complete the journey within 13 days. It looks as if James quickly decided that the war could continue without him. He must have left Camp Gregg within a day or two of his arrival there. He undoubtedly went straight back to his wife and seven children in Wilkes Co.

His youngest daughter was born just five days before he enlisted in Raleigh, so he may have missed her birth while traveling. This was reason enough for him to take his chances against the patrolling Home Guard and return home where he would live for over 50 more years. He is listed as age 86, married, and a farmer on his Wilkes Co death certificate (Bk 2, p243).^{64,286} Under “Educational Attainments” it’s hard to read, but seems to say “Freed School”. I don’t know what that means.⁶⁴ He is said to be buried in the Baugess Graveyard which was along the northern edge of his property.³² [b^{13,62,93,113}, d^{62,64,93}]

In November 1822, **William** Baugus attended the estate sale of **Benjamin Martin**. A total of \$7,090.94 worth of possessions were sold. William spent \$5. (Wilkes WB 4, p32).⁷⁹

On 2/2/1835, **William** Baugus entered Grant #3863 for 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River.⁶⁷ The land began at a bunch of alders on the bank of a “little branch” in his N-S line and was adjacent to a tract belonging to the heirs of **Thomas Billings**. It crossed a “big branch” and was near **John Blackburn**’s line. (Wilkes DB I, p275 and DB 23, p109).⁶⁷

On 11/2/1839, **William** Baugess entered Grant #4506 for 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River. The land began at his own line on the north side of the east fork of Roaring River on the side of a steep hill. It crossed the head of a branch and was adjacent to **Isaac Pruitt** and **Jesse Billings**. (Wilkes DB P, p156).⁶⁷

On 2/11/1850, **William** Baugess bought 100 acres on Whitley Creek on the waters of Roaring River from **Jesse Combs** and his wife Mary for \$50. The land began at James Lackey's northwest corner and was adjacent to that of **Jesse Combs**. It was witnessed by **J. J. Bryan** and **John E. Brown**, and was signed by **Jessee Combs, Mary Combs, Henry Combs, Sarah Combs, and Mary Lackey**. While the deed is dated in 1850, it was produced in probate court much later on 5/24/1873 when **James Calloway** testified that the witnesses were deceased. Also, this indicates that **William** was dead as well. The deed was registered on 10/1/1873. (Wilkes DB B2, p211-2).⁶⁷

This may have been located on Greenhorn Rd, just west of White Plains Rd at the head of Stewart Creek. Perhaps it was originally known as Whitley Creek.

On 5/31/1863, **William** Bauguss sold 100 acres on the waters of Roaring River to **James M. Bauguss** for \$150. William signed with his mark. It was witnessed by **Samuel Hanks** and **Zachariah Brooks**. (Wilkes DB Y, p214).⁶⁷ This land included most of Bauguss Mill Rd including the Bauguss Graveyard and what is believed to be William's homeplace at the head of the Big Branch.

On 8/12/1867, **William** Baugus sold 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River to **James Matisin Baugus** for \$100. William signed with his mark. It was witnessed by **William Bauguss** and **Daniel Billings**. (Wilkes DB Y, p213-4).⁶⁷ This land included the intersection of Bauguss Mill Rd and Billings Hill Ch Rd.

On 8/12/1867, **William** Bauguss, Senr sold 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River to **James Matison Bauguss** for \$50. William signed with his mark. It was witnessed by **William Bauguss** and **Daniel Billings**. (Wilkes DB Y, p215).⁶⁷ This included the area where Bauguss Mill would be built in 1912.

On 8/12/1867, **William** Bauguss, Senr sold 6 acres on the waters of Roaring River to **James Matison Bauguss** for \$15. It was witnessed by **William Bauguss** and **Daniel Billings**. (Wilkes DB Y, p216).⁶⁷

On 2/23/1872, **John** and **Matilda** Baugus, **James Madison** and **Elizabeth** Baugus, and **Susannah** and **John Billings** sold "our entire interest in our father's **William** Baugus (land) known as **James Lakey** Lands lying on Wheatley Creek adjoining **Richard Allen's** and **Jacob Hoots** on the east, **John Billings** and others on the west" to **Hiram Childers** for \$10. It was witnessed by **William Billings** and **James Childers Jr.** (Wi DB B2, p460-3).⁶⁷

A-1-5. James Bauguess, Sr. (7). William (Will) Bauguess was the son of **James Bauguess, Sr.** and his first wife.¹⁴⁷ They had the following children.¹⁴⁷

- | | |
|-----------------------------|--------|
| 1. *William (Will) Bauguess | 1796 – |
| 2. John Bauguess | 1798 – |

3. Nancy Bauguess	1800	-	
4. Jane Bauguess	1801	-	
5. Sally Bauguess	1803	-	
6. Francis (Fanny) Bauguess	1807	-	
7. Elizabeth Bauguess	1809	-	
8. Richard Bauguess	1810	-	
9. son Bauguess	1815	-	
10. Bryant C. Bauguess	5/ 6/1817	-	1897
11. Charity Bauguess	3/15/1818	-	12/15/1893

They lived in Wilkes Co, NC. Children **Bryant** and **Charity** are thought to be the youngest children by **James'** first wife for several reasons. First, census records suggest that **James** did have children who were born at that time. Second, **Bryant** and **Charity** are each found in the 1850 Carter Co, KY, census living next to each other, and both born in NC. Furthermore, the families of older sisters **Fanny** and **Elizabeth** are living only a few houses away from them in KY. Third, **Charity** named her second son **James Calloway Boggs**, presumably named after her father and baby half-brother. Fourth, **Bryant** was presumably named after his uncle.

Five of these children were living in Kentucky by the 1850 census: **Nancy, Francis, Elizabeth, Bryant, and Charity**.²¹²

James' first wife was not listed in the 1820 census, so it is assumed she died between 1818 and 1820. In 1824 **James Bauguess** married his second wife **Mary Turner** (born 1795) and had nine more children.⁵²⁶

12. James Bauguess, Jr.	1825	-	
13. Rachel Bauguess	1827	-	
14. Mary Bauguess	1827	-	
15. Thomas Bauguess	6/19/1828	-	3/ 4/1914
16. Reuben Bauguess (hung during Civil War)	1830	-	
17. Solomon Bauguess	1833	-	
18. Malinda Bauguess	1834	-	
19. Calloway Bauguess	1838	-	
20. Henry Bauguess	1840	-	

Thomas' Alleghany Co death certificate (3/4/1914) lists his parents as "James Baugus" and "----Turner".⁶⁴

The 1799 Wilkes Co tax list for Hammon's District includes James Baugus with one poll and no land.¹⁵⁸

The 1800 Wilkes Co census lists the family of James Baugust, p28: (201-101).^{147,274}

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census lists the family of James Baugust: (1201-4101).²⁷⁵

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>four females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census lists the family of James Baugass, p511: (210001-122).^{147,276}

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>16-25</i>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of James Baugust, p344: (11200001-021001).^{147,277}

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>50-59</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>30-39</i>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of James Bauguss in Capt. Spicer's District, p39: (221110001-0102001).^{179,278}

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>20-29</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>60-69</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>40-49</i>

School censuses:

- The 1841 school census for District 33 includes James Bauguess with children between age 5 and 21: James, Thomas, Sollomon, Ruben, Rachel, Mary, and Linda.⁴⁹⁶
- The 1842 Wilkes Co school census lists the children of James Baugus attending school: Thomas, Solomon, Reuben, Rachel, Mary, and Linda.¹⁴⁷

- The 6/24/1848 school census for District 33 includes the names of heads of families and how many children they have eligible for school: James Baugus (6 children).⁴⁹⁶
- The 10/27/1849 school census for District 33 includes children between ages 5 and 21 and the number of days they attended school during the term of two and a quarter months: Thomas Baugess (20 days), Solomon (24 days), Reuben (0 days), Calaway (0 days), Henry (0 days), and Malinda (0 days). There is also a James Bauges listed as being taught for 19 days, but he is not in the list of children between age 5 and 21.⁴⁹⁶ Perhaps he is their older brother.
- The 8/24/1850 school census for District 33 includes children between ages 5 and 21 and the number of days they attended school during the term of one and a half months: Solomon Baugess (11 days), Henry (5 days), Reuben (0 days), Caloway (0 days), and Malinda (0 days).⁴⁹⁶

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists this family on p569. Their real estate was valued at \$1,000.^{147,279}

<i>James Baugas</i>	<i>75, farmer, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Mary</i>	<i>55, b Wilkes</i>
<i>James</i>	<i>25, farmer, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Rachael</i>	<i>23, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Mary</i>	<i>23, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Thomas</i>	<i>22, farmer, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Solomon</i>	<i>18, farmer, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Reubin</i>	<i>21, farmer, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Malinda</i>	<i>17, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Calloway</i>	<i>11, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Henry</i>	<i>9, b Wilkes</i>

1. **William** married “Sary Waddle” (or, **Sarah Waddell**) on 2/19/1819 in Wilkes Co.^{62,66} **William** signed with his mark. **Clemmuel Waddell** (written Waddle) was the bondsman, and **W. W. Martin** was the witness.^{62,66} He died sometime between 8/12/1867 when he sold land to his sons and 2/23/1872 when his children sold his estate.⁶⁷

2. **John** married **Nancy Caudle** on 11/2/1821 in Wilkes Co.¹⁴⁷

3. **Nancy** married **Benjamin Spicer** in March 1816 in Wilkes Co.¹⁴⁷ They are said to have moved to KY between 1840 and 1850.^{146,292} Benjamin died in 1877.¹⁴⁷ In 1880 she is living with her son’s family where she is bedridden.²¹²

[(1820 Wi)²⁷⁶; (1830 Wi, p344)²¹²; (1840 Wi, Spicers, p39)²¹²; (1850 Breathitt KY, Dist 1, #259)²¹²; (1860 Breathitt KY, Dist 1, Jackson, p19, #125)²¹²; (1870 Breathitt KY, Prec 2, Jackson, p4, #19)²¹²; (1880 Breathitt KY, Crocketsville, Dist 14, p39, #328/340)²¹²] [b^{74,147}]

4. **Jane** married **William Spicer, Jr.**^{13,63} on 2/22/1817 in Wilkes Co.⁷⁴ She probably died before 1853 when **William** married his second wife. [b^{74,147}]

5. **Sally** married **William Stone** on 3/11/1828 in Wilkes Co.¹⁴⁷

6. **Fanny** married **James Waddell**.²¹² The marriage record states that “James Waddle” married “Fanny Baugus” on 3/19/1823 in Wilkes Co, with bondsman “Claborn Waddle”.^{109,137} She was 43 in the 1850 census and 62 in 1870.²¹²

[(1830 Wi, p344)²⁷⁷; (1850 Carter KY, Dist 1, p68, #460)²¹²; (1870 Elliott KY, Prec 4, p21, #154)²¹²] [b²¹²]

7. **Elizabeth** married **Mason Johnson** on 11/12/1829 in Wilkes Co.^{62,147} They were living beside her father in the 1830 census.²¹² They moved to Carter Co, KY, before 1840, probably about 1837.⁶² Beginning with 1850, all censuses agree on a birth year of about 1809.²¹² The 1880 census states that both of her parents were born in VA.²¹²

[(1830 Wilkes, p344)²¹²; (1850 Carter KY, Dist 1, p68, #456)²¹²; (1860 Carter KY, Bruin PO, p177, #1279/1169)²¹²; (1870 Elliot KY, Newfoundland PO, p17, #116)²¹²; (1880 Elliott KY, Little Fork 22, p22, #138)²¹²] Ref 62, p53.

8. **Richard** was living alone in 1830, age (20-30).²⁷⁷ He married **Lydia Waddell** (Waddle on the bond) on 10/26/1831 in Wilkes Co.^{62,74,93} She was born about 1816.²¹²

The minutes of Old Roaring River Baptist Church reported on 4/9/1831 that “Liddia Waddle” was cohabiting with a young man and that she was to report to the next church meeting. On 5/14/1831, **Jane Caudill** reported that “Liddia” acknowledged her guilt in cohabiting with “Ric’d Baugust” and that she never intended to go there to that meeting house again. Because of that response, she was excommunicated from the church.⁵¹⁸

He was age 46 in both 1850 and 1860 according to the censuses.^{279,280} He was age 60 in 1870, and 70 in 1880.^{242,281}

[(1830 Wi, p344)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi)⁶²; (1850 Wi, #90)^{62,279}; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #625)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Edwards, #118)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p31, #203/206)²⁸¹] [b^{62,279}] Ref 62, p54.

9. The 1820 and 1830 censuses indicate a son born between 1815 and 1820.

10. **Bryant** may have had the middle name Curtis.⁴⁸¹ He must be the “Briant Baugus” who witnessed a deed to his father on 1/28/1837 (DB 23, p25).⁶⁷ He was in KY at least as early as 1847 when his first child was born.²¹² He married **Elizabeth Johnson** about 1847 in KY, and they had one daughter.⁵²¹ He married his second wife **Agnes Blevins** on 11/15/1856, and they had two sons.²¹² He was buried in a family cemetery on Greasy Ridge Rd in Elliott Co, KY.⁵²¹

From The History of Elliott County 1890-1990 Vol II, he “was one of the original inhabitants of what is now Elliott County. It is believed that Bryant came from Wilkes County, NC, for the purpose of homesteading land. He staked a claim in the northern part of the county that at that time was part of Carter Co.” He was a member of the Carter County Home Guard Militia during the Civil War. He was buried on his farm and his sons divided his land.⁵²¹

According to an article in the same book, during the 1850s Bryant had been visiting family in Wilkes Co. That was a 300 mile trip! When it was time to return home, it was decided that his daughter **Mary Ann** (born 1847) would stay with relatives. “Hours after the others departed,

she slipped away and followed them. Running and walking until late the next afternoon, she caught up and came with them to Kentucky.”⁵²¹

[(1850 Carter Co KY, #449)²¹²; (1860 Carter, p175, #1264)²¹²; (1870 Elliott Co KY, Prec4, p18, #126)²¹²; (1880 Elliott, Little Fork, p15, #88)²¹²] [b⁴⁸¹, d⁵²¹]

11. **Charity** may have moved to KY with her older sisters about 1837, when she was 19. She was living in the household of **John Perry** in Carter Co, KY, as early as 1841 according to family tradition.⁴⁸¹ In the 1850 census she is listed as “Charity Bogass”, born in NC, and is living with her two sons.²¹² About 1852 she married **James A. Gillum** in Carter Co.⁴⁸¹ In 1860, she is age 37.²¹² In 1870, her name appears to be written as “Harriet”, age 49, born in NC.²¹² In 1880 she is a widow, age 62, born in NC, father born in VA, mother born in NC.²¹²

[(1850 Carter Co KY, p280, #451)⁴⁸¹; (1860 Carter Co, p180, #1290)²¹²; (1870 Elliott Co KY, Prec 4, p21, #153)²¹²; (1880 Elliott Co KY, Newcombs, p22B, #171)²¹²] [b⁴⁸¹, d⁴⁸¹]

On 3/10/1794, James Baugoust entered 50 acres on Little Sandy Creek below widow Harris’ old place. (Wilkes Co DB).¹⁴⁷

In 1799, James Baugess entered 100 acres on Little Sandy Creek near Thom. (**Thomas**) **Billings’** line. (Wilkes Co DB).¹⁴⁷

On 11/16/1801, James Baugust entered Grant #2428 for 100 acres on both sides of Little Sandy Creek above **Timothy Buttery’s** line beginning at a cherry tree. The witnesses were **Joseph Pruitt** and **Joseph Hinds**. (Wilkes DB GH, p476)⁶⁷ (NC File #2149)⁵¹⁷

On 2/12/1812, James Baugust entered Grant #2955 for 150 acres on the waters of Roaring River. It began at his own northeast corner and was adjacent to Morgan, Blackburn, Holbrook, Spicer, and **David Mays**. The survey was dated 12/2/1813, and the deed was recorded on 12/7/1814. (Wilkes DB 24, p37).⁶⁷ (NC File #2604)⁵¹⁷

On 7/6/1812, James Baugust entered Grant #2933 for 300 acres on the waters of Roaring River adjacent to **William Spicer’s** line. (Wilkes DB GH, p475).⁶⁷

On 11/4/1814, James Baugust entered Grant #2992 for 200 acres at the head of Big Bugaboo near a pond at the corner of **Daniel Riley’s** line. The survey was dated 10/6/1815. (NC File #2641)⁵¹⁷

On 1/28/1837, James Baugus bought 20 acres from **William Spicer** beginning at the mouth of the east fork of Roaring River. It followed a conditional line, crossed and followed a creek, and followed the river. It was “part of the tract of land whereon the said Turner did live”. It was witnessed by **James Waddell** and **Bryant** Baugus, who were likely his son-in-law and son. (Wilkes DB I, p200 and DB 23, p25).⁶⁷ Perhaps this is where his second wife’s parents lived.

While there were some Turners in the 1810 census, there are none listed in the 1820, 1830, or 1840 Wilkes censuses.

On 3/9/1839, James Baugus bought two tracts (one 100 acres, the other 40 acres) from **Benjamin Martin** for \$150. Both were on the bank of Roaring River, with one tract crossing it three times. It was witnessed by **Vincent Higgins** and Bryan Baugus. (Wilkes DB 23, p376).⁶⁷

On 11/24/1842, James Baugess participated in the sale of the estate of **William Abshiar (Absher)**. He bought 1 pitcher, 4 tablespoons, 5 barrels of corn, 1 oat stack, 1 “fire shoull”, and 1 candlestick and “smiffers”.¹⁹²

On 12/9/1850, James Baugess Sr sold 50 acres to **James Baugess Jr** for \$50. The land was part of a 300 acre tract located on the bank of “the Tommahawk Branch”. It was witnessed by **William B. Blackburn Jr.** and **Thomas** Baugess. The deed was proven in court in August 1851 and recorded on 11/8/1851. While the deed is dated 12/9/1851, it likely should have been 12/9/1850 since it was produced in court the following August. (Wilkes DB R, p187).⁶⁷

On 6/22/1851, James Baugess sold 189.75 acres to **Solomon** Baugess for \$100. The tract was in the old Bugaboo line crossing two branches to flat ridge. It was witnessed by **William B. Blackburn** and **James** Baugess. It was proven in August 1851 and recorded on 11/8/1851. (Wilkes DB R, p188).⁶⁷

On 6/22/1851 James Baugess Sr sold 330 acres to **Thomas** Baugess for \$300. The tract was on the waters of Roaring River, at **William Johnson’s** line. It was witnessed by **William B. Blackburn Jr** and **James I. Blackburn**. It was proven in August 1851 and recorded on 11/26/1851. (Wilkes DB R, p197).⁶⁷

The ancestors of this family are continued in section A-4-2.

INGOOL

A-2-1. Richard Cornelius Ingool (4). Verna Ingool (A-1-1) was the daughter of Richard Cornelius Ingool and Mary Jane Walker (A-3-1). They had the following children.^{2,113,191}

1. German Cornelius Ingool	6/ 1/1890 - 4/19/1947
2. Blanch C. Ingool	3/20/1892 - 12/30/1967
3. girl Ingool	1894 - 1900
4. Denver Colorado Ingool	3/19/1896 - 12/24/1968
5. Fonce Claude Ingool	3/28/1897 - 3/13/1972
6. Crom Will Ingool	3/11/1899 - 10/14/1978
7. Clyde Ingool	11/27/1902 - 12/24/1972
8. *Verna Ingool	7/27/1905 - 12/27/1997
9. Earl Ingool	7/ 1/1908 - 9/13/1934
10. Alberta (Erta) Ingool	7/ 1/1908 - 5/21/1992
11. Lillie Mae Ingool	1911 - 11/ 9/1997

They likely lived near Hays, west of Traphill, in 1900. In 1910 they lived in the Lomax area near the current intersection of Billings Hill Church Rd and Brewer Mill Rd Ext. By 1920 they were living south of Stony Ridge School near the intersection of Crossroads Rd and McKinley Rd. By 1930 they had moved back to the Hays area where they lived along the west side of Absher Rd, north of Mt. Pisgah Bap Ch.

The 1900 Wilkes, NC, census includes them in Walnut Grove Township, p1A, household #11/11 where they were renting their home.²⁸²

<i>Richard Ingool</i>	<i>33, b Mar 1867, m11y, NC, NC, NC, farmer, can't write</i>
<i>Mary J.</i>	<i>25, wife, Nov 1874, m11y, 6 ch and 5 living, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>German</i>	<i>9, son, Jun 1890, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Blancy C.</i>	<i>8, dau, Mar 1892, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Denver</i>	<i>4, son, Mar 1896, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Fauncy</i>	<i>3, son, Mar 1897, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Cromy</i>	<i>1, son, Mar 1899, NC, NC, NC</i>

The 1910 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township, p2B, house #32/32, living on the road leading to Brewer's Mill where they rented their home.¹¹³

<i>Richard Ingool</i>	<i>44, m19y, NC, NC, NC, farmer, can't read or write</i>
<i>Mary J.</i>	<i>37, m19y, 10 ch and 9 living, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>German C.</i>	<i>18, son, NC, NC, NC, farmer</i>
<i>Blancy C.</i>	<i>17, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Denver</i>	<i>14, son, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Foncy C.</i>	<i>12, son, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Cromey</i>	<i>10, son, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Clid</i>	<i>7, son, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Verner</i>	<i>4, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Erle</i>	<i>1y10m, son, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Ertie</i>	<i>1y10m, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>

The 1919 Wilkes Co school census includes the children of R. C. Ingool, ages 6 to 21, in Traphill District 5, Lomax PO: **Fonce** (19), **Crom** (18), **Clyde** (16), Verner (14), Ertie (11), **Earl** (11), and **Mae** (8).¹⁹¹

They are listed in the 1920 Wilkes Co census, Traphill Township, ED 186, household #186/186, p10B where they rented their home.^{113,212}

<i>Richard Ingool</i>	<i>55, farmer, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Mary J.</i>	<i>50, wife, NC, NC, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Fonts</i>	<i>18, son, farm laborer, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Crommie</i>	<i>17, son, farm laborer, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Clyde</i>	<i>15, son, farm laborer, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Verna</i>	<i>13, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Erta</i>	<i>11, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Earl</i>	<i>11, son, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Lily M.</i>	<i>8, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>

The 1930 Wilkes Co census lists them in Walnut Grove Township, ED 97-28, p2B, household #28/28 where they rented their home.¹¹³

<i>Richard C. Ingool</i>	<i>59, m@24y, farmer, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Mary J.</i>	<i>56, m@19y, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Ertie</i>	<i>20, single, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Little M.</i>	<i>18, single, NC, NC, NC</i>

The 1940 Wilkes Co census lists them in Walnut Grove Twp, ED 97-32, p8A, household #98 where they rented their home.²¹²

<i>Richard C. Ingool</i>	<i>75, widow, unable to work</i>
<i>Erta</i>	<i>31, dau, single, housekeeper at home</i>
<i>Mae</i>	<i>28, dau, single, lunch cook at lunch room</i>
<i>Marea</i>	<i>9, gdau, 2nd grade at school</i>
<i>Maggielee</i>	<i>8, gdau, 1st grade at school</i>
<i>Sherley</i>	<i>10m, gdau</i>

1. **German** married **Nancy Ann Luffman** on 3/19/1913.^{3,285} As required, he registered for war duty in September 1918. He was living in Ronda, and while he stated that he was born in 1885, census records disagree. He was self employed as a farmer, and his “nearest relative” was Nancy A. Ingool. He was medium height and build, with brown eyes and hair. He signed with his mark.³⁹⁸

In 1920 they were living on Little Mountain Rd in Wilkes Co where he was a farmer.^{113,212} In 1930 they lived on Shoe Factory Hill in Elkin where he was a sander at a furniture factory.²¹² They later lived in Jonesville, Yadkin Co. They were buried in the Jonesville City Cem.^{48,64,269} [(1920 Wi, Edwards #169, p9B, #176/192)²¹²; (1930 Surry, Elkin #6, p18B, #350/370)²¹²] [b^{3,282,398}, d^{3,64}] Ref 3, p608.

2. **Blanch** was listed as single, living with her two children in the 1920 census. She married **Calvin Wiles** on 10/8/1927 in Wilkes Co. She was 32 years old, and he was listed as 70.⁵⁶³ In the 1930 census, she is listed as “Blanche Ingool”, married, but Calvin is not living with her and her three children. Instead, he is listed a few miles away in Rock Creek living with his son and granddaughter.²¹² He died in 1933. She was later married to **John Gaither Luffman** until he died in 1947 in Wilkes Co.^{67,269} John’s first wife had died in 1934, and he probably married Blanch soon after. They were living in State Road, Surry Co, in 1942.⁵⁵⁴ She is buried at Mt. Pisgah Bap Ch.⁴⁸

[(1920 Wi, Traphill, #188/188)¹¹³; (1930 Wi, Edw, p2A, #27)¹¹³] [b^{7,48,282}, d^{7,48}]

3. A girl died before the 1900 census.²⁸² This girl is presumably shown in a family picture taken in the summer of 1899. She looks to be about the same age or slightly younger than Blanch.

4. **Denver** married **Ada Belle Gentry** on 3/17/1917 in Forsyth Co. He was 21, and she was 14 according to their marriage certificate.^{2,212,407,528,535} In June of that year he was required to register for war duty. He was living in Traphill Township as a farmer and stated that his wife and mother-in-law depended on him for income. He was described as being tall and slender, and having dark brown eyes and light brown hair. He stated that he was born in 1894, but census records disagree. He signed the card with his full name.³⁹⁸

In 1920 they lived on Bridge St, and he worked at a cotton mill, probably Chatham Mfg Co.²¹² In 1930 they lived in Winston-Salem where he was a painter at a furniture factory.²¹² He lived in Elkin, NC, at his death.¹⁹³ They are buried at Charity Meth Ch in Wilkes Co.⁴⁸

[(1920 Surry, Elkin #251, p6A, #28/123)²¹²; (1930 Forsyth, W-S #54, p9B, #170/193)²¹²]

[b^{2,7,48,193,282,398}, d^{2,7,48,193}]

5. **Fonce** was required to register for war duty and did so in September 1918. He stated that he was born in 1900, but census records disagree. He stated that he worked as a farmer for **Richard Ingool**, his “closest relative”. He was medium height and build, with brown eyes and light hair. He signed the card with his mark.³⁹⁸

He married **Lona Casey** on 12/24/1928 in Wilkes Co.^{2,260,325} He died in Wilkes Co and is buried at Mt. Pisgah Bap Ch.^{48,64,193}

[(1930 Wi, W.G. Dist 28, p2B, #35)²¹²] [b^{2,7,48,64,113,282}, d^{2,7,48,64,193}] Ref 325, 1/3/1929, p1.

6. **Crom** married **Erta Richardson** on 2/25/1928. They are buried at Roundhill Bap Ch.^{2,48,269,451}

[b^{2,7,48,113,282}, d^{2,7,48}]

7. **Clyde** moved to Charleston, SC, and worked as a salesman in a furniture store.³⁶⁵ He married **Tina Vernon** on 9/6/1921.^{269,365} [b^{113,269}, d²⁶⁹]

8. **Verna** married **John Sherman Bauguess** on 8/21/1920 in Wilkes Co at the age of 15.^{48,66} She died in Yadkin Co, NC, of heart disease (Yadkin Death Bk 45, p13).⁶⁴ She is buried at Mt. Pisgah Bap Ch.⁴⁸ [b^{32,48,113,193}, d^{32,193,381}]

9. **Earl** married **Blanch Gambill** on 9/15/1928.^{2,112} He was listed with his wife and son in the 1930 census.²¹² The 10/30/1930 issue of the *Elkin Tribune*, p1 and 8, reports on an encounter he had with the police.³⁴²

Night policeman Crawford Hurt ... had something to break the quietness of his nightly patrol on early Tuesday morning. "Smelling a mouse," officer Hurt located Earl Ingool on the edge of the Elkin creek, secreted in a cluster of honeysuckles. When approached, Ingool was found to be drinking rather heavily and for a time stated that he was so unnerved that he didn't know his name. However, he later divulged it, and told what he knew was going on. At the time of his arrest, Ingool is said to have had about three-fourths of a pint in his possession.

... Unable to make bond, both men (Ingool and William Whitaker who was arrested separately) are being held. Ingool claims to have no interest in the seized whiskey, but the trial may bring out a different story. Ingool was arrested about 1am.

Then in the 11/13/1930 edition of the *Elkin Tribune*, p1, "Earl Ingool, possession of liquor and being drunk, taxed with the cost and given until February to pay his bill. It is understood that Ingool is wanted in Wilkes for an alleged crime of burning a buliding and that officers from that county were present to take him in charge after his release here."³⁴²

He was brought before the Wilkes Superior Court in March 1931 for store breaking and larceny. He pled not guilty, but the jury found him guilty of the misdemeanor. He was sentenced to five months in the Wilkes Co jail working on the roads.³⁷³ He died in Wilkes Co in 1934 of intestinal trouble and was listed as single on his death certificate.⁶⁴

[(1930 Wi, WG #28, p1B, #14/14)^{113,212}] [b^{7,64,113}, d⁶⁴]

Ref 373 (Vol 26, p11,34)

10. **Erta** never married and is buried at Mt. Pisgah Bap Ch.^{48,324} She lived in Traphill at her death.¹⁹³ [b^{7,48,113,193}, d^{7,48,193}]

11. **Mae** married **Ed Casey** on 7/13/1932 and they lived together until August 1933 according to Alleghany Co, NC, court records. On 1/21/1944, Ed was in court seeking a divorce. On that date, the sheriff reported that, "After due diligence and search Mae Casey is not to be found in Alleghany Co" and she is believed to be a non-resident of NC. As a result, the *Alleghany News* newspaper ran a notice for four weeks, announcing the divorce. The divorce was finally granted on 6/26/1947 in Alleghany Co court.¹⁷¹ I can't help but wonder if they bothered to look for her a few miles away, down the mountain, in northern Wilkes Co where her family lived. She helped to raise her brother Earl's child **Marie Ingool**.^{32,112} [b¹¹³, d¹¹²]

On 10/21/1893 Richard Ingool made a loan to **Wellborn Wiles Jr**. The deed states that Richard would receive 38 acres in Rock Creek from **Wiles** if a loan of \$262.50 was not paid back over the next three years. If **Wiles** made the scheduled payments, then this deed was null and void. (Wilkes DB 17, p357).⁶⁷

On 1/28/1895 Richard Ingald and his wife Mary J. were indebted to **W. M. Absher** for \$136.72. If the money was paid by 6/1/1895, the following deed would be null and void. For \$1, Richard would sell his 56 acres in Rock Creek “whereon I now live which includes the **J. E. Henderson** mills and lands which he conveyed me containing 56 acres”. The land was bound on the north by **W. C. Wiles**, on the west and south by **John L. Johnson**, and on the east by **Solomon Byrd**. (Wilkes DB 20, p372).⁶⁷ With the help of census records, this tract was located near where his father lived in the vicinity of Wiles Ridge, south of Dockery.

On 1/27/1917 Richard and Mary J. Ingool sold 2 acres to **Rhoda A. Holloway** for \$75 in Traphill. The land was adjacent to **J. O. Brewer**, **D. H. Holloway**, and **A. P. Bauguess**. (Wilkes DB 109, p310).⁶⁷ With the help of census records, this tract was on Billings Hill Ch Rd at the intersection of Brewer Mill Rd Ext. They were living there in 1910, but in 1920 (after this deed) they were living about two miles south of here.

A-2-2. Nathaniel Ingool (5). **Richard Cornelius Ingool** was the son of **Nathaniel Ingool** and **Lydia F. Bauguess** (A-4-1). They had the following children.^{2,7}

1. Susannah (Susan) Ingool	1855 -	
2. Katherine Elizabeth (Cassie) Ingool	1/ 2/1857 -	5/16/1939
3. John Andrew Martin Ingool	8/ <u>19</u> /1859 -	7/18/1942
4. Sarah Ingool	1865 -	7/29/1931
5. *Richard Cornelius Ingool	12/25/1867 -	1/ 8/1941
6. Rosie F. (Rose) Ingool	8/ 1/1869 -	3/20/1919
7. Phebe Narry Rosiny Ingool	9/17/1870 -	12/16/1953
8. James Nathaniel Ingool	1/ 6/1874 -	2/18/1951

They lived near Hays, Wilkes Co, NC, on the south side of land owned by **Lydia's** brother **Jonas Bauguess**. This was likely land that her father had lived on. In fact, in 1860 and 1870 they are listed next door to Lydia's parents.

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists them in the Lower Division, Traphill PO, p63, in household #445/445. Their real estate was valued at \$200, while their personal estate was valued at \$125.^{113,280}

<i>Nathaniel Ingool</i>	<i>26, farmer, can't read/write</i>
<i>Lydia</i>	<i>25, can't read/write</i>
<i>Susan</i>	<i>5</i>
<i>Elizabeth</i>	<i>3</i>
<i>John A.</i>	<i>9m</i>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Walnut Grove Township, Haymeadow PO, p19, in household #141/141. Their real estate was valued at \$40, while their personal estate was valued at \$134.^{113,242} It seems as if **Susan** is listed as Milly.

<i>Nathan Ingule</i>	<i>49, farmer, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Liddia</i>	<i>36, keeping house, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Milly L.</i>	<i>14, at home, NC, can't write, school</i>
<i>Cassy E.</i>	<i>12, at home, NC, can't read/write, school</i>
<i>John A.</i>	<i>10, at home, NC, can't read/write, school</i>
<i>Richard</i>	<i>5, NC</i>
<i>Rosy</i>	<i>1, NC</i>

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township, ED 205, p24, household #228/232.^{113,281}

<i>Nathaniel Ingold</i>	<i>56, farmer, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Lydia</i>	<i>40, wife, keeping house, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>John A.</i>	<i>17, son, works on farm, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Sarah</i>	<i>15, dau, at home, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Richard</i>	<i>13, son, works on farm, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Rosa F.</i>	<i>11, dau, at home, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Phebe N. R.</i>	<i>9, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>James</i>	<i>5, son, NC, NC, NC</i>

1. **Susan** married **William Triplett** on 8/8/1878.^{7,281,283} She was not mentioned as a surviving family member in the 1939 obituary of her sister **Cassie**.²⁴³ Her death is not recorded in Wilkes Co.⁶⁴ Her second child was born in 1882, and it appears that her husband remarried in 1888. She must have died between those two dates.^{212,282}
[(1880 Wi, Traphill, p23, #224/228)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Traphill #159, p5A, #86/87)²¹²] [b⁷]

2. **Cassie** married **William Hardin Absher** on 2/16/1878 in Wilkes Co.^{3,7,281,283,389,453} His mother was living with them in 1880.²⁸¹ In 1920 and 1930, she was a widow living with her son.²¹² She was buried at Mt. Pisgah Bap Ch.⁴⁸
Her obituary appeared in the 5/18/1939 edition of the *Elkin Tribune*, p1, which states that "Mrs. Cacy Ingool Absher, 86, died suddenly Tuesday morning from a heart attack at the home of her daughter, Mrs. E. L. Ford, near Jonesville. Mrs. Absher had been in her usual health until she was fatally stricken."³⁴² Her obituary is also in the 5/18/1939 edition of the *Journal-Patriot*, p5.²⁴³
[(1880 Wi, Walnut Grove, p50, #15/15)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Walnut Grove, p247B, #38)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Walnut Grove #181, p12A, #219)²¹²; (1920 Wi, Walnut Grove, p7A, #129)²¹²; (1930 Wi, Walnut Grove, p2A, #25)²¹²] [b^{7,280,282,300}, d^{7,243,300}] Ref 3, p587,591.

3. **John** married **Minnie Minervia Bauguess** on 2/24/1882 in Dockery, and they lived in eastern Wilkes Co near Elkin.^{3,32,113,243,283,307,530} **John A. Ingool**, age 51, applied for voter registration on 10/27/1906, Edwards Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of **Nathaniel Ingool** who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵
He married his second wife **Martha Alice Luffman** on 11/6/1908 in Wilkes Co.^{269,284} In 1920 they lived on Shoe Factory Hill, and he was a laborer at the shoe factory.²¹²
He is said to be buried at Macedonia Bap Ch, but I could not find his headstone.^{7,64,533} His death certificate says he was a farmer.⁶⁴

[(1900 Wi, Traphill2, p228B, #91)²⁸²; (1910 Surry, Marsh #184, p12B, #245)²¹²; (1920 Surry, Elkin #251, p16A, #65/68)²¹²; (1930 Wi, Edw Dist 8, p9A, #147/156)²¹²] [b^{7,64,113,282}, d^{7,64}] Ref 3, p488.

4. **Sarah** married **John Crouse** in May 1881 in Wilkes Co with her age given as 19 and **J. A. Ingool** as a witness.²⁸³ However, on the very same date and on the very next line in the marriage register, it says **John Crouse** married Sarah Taugala (age 19) in Dockery with witness J. A. Tuglah.²⁸³ The second entry is clearly a transcription error. There is no **John** or **Sarah Crouse** in the 1900 Wilkes Co census.²⁸² She was not mentioned as a surviving family member in the 1939 obituary of her sister **Cassie**.²⁴³ She died in Grayson Co, VA, and was buried at Honey Grove Methodist Church near Troutdale.⁶⁴ [b², d⁶⁴]

5. **Richard** married **Mary Jane Walker** on 9/19/1890 at **Joseph Spicer's** residence (her step father).^{2,66,283} They were married by Rev. **J. J. Caudill**, a Baptist minister, in Wilkes Co.^{2,66} Richard Ingool, age 38, applied for voter registration on 10/29/1904, Traphill Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of **Nathaniel Ingool** who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵ His granddaughter remembers Richard having a large mustache and often wearing a red cap.³² He was a mason and built many chimneys in the vicinity of Hays and Traphill.³⁸⁰ He worked as a farmer and died of old age according to his death certificate.⁶⁴ He is buried at Mt. Pisgah Bap Ch.^{48,64} His obituary in *The Journal-Patriot*, p5, says he was 70 years old and services were held at Mt. Pisgah.²⁴³ [b^{7,48}, d^{7,48,64}]

6. **Rose** married **Joseph Lange Wiles** on 3/14/1886 in Wilkes Co.^{3,223,283} She died in Wilkes Co (Bk 5, p223) and is buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.^{64,286,584} [(1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p191A, #89)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Rock Cr #176, p2B, #32)²¹²; (1920 Wi, Rock Cr #182, p8B, #124/132)²¹²] [b^{7,64,105,113,282}, d^{64,105,223,286}] Ref 3, p410,519.

7. **Narry** (or it may be written Mary, age 24, in the marriage records) married **Dock Luffman** (age 27) on 4/13/1896 at her father's house in Wilkes Co.^{269,283,307} They have not been found in the 1900 Wilkes Co census.²⁸²

By 1930, Dock had died and Narry was living with her son's family in Elkin. They were renting their home on E. Main St for \$9 per month. She and her son both worked at the woolen mill known as Chatham Manufacturing Co. She was a "specker", and he was a "carder". Their neighbors were wealthy members of the Chatham family, and in fact, they were probably renting their home from them.²¹²

In the 1939 obituary of her sister **Cassie**, "Mrs. Nara Ingool Lufmer" is listed as a surviving sister.²⁴³ Her Surry Co death certificate shows that "Nary" was living in Elkin and died of pneumonia.⁶⁴ She was buried at Macedonia Bap Ch.⁶⁴

[(1910 Wi, Edwards #164, p18A, #334/338)²¹²; (1920 Wi, Edwards #169, p10A, #186/192)²¹²; (1930 Surry, Elkin #86, p12B, #242/259)²¹²] [b^{2,7,64}, d⁶⁴]

8. **James** married **Mandy J. Grimes** on 10/25/1894 at his father's house in Wilkes Co.²⁸³ In the 1910s, the family moved west from Wilkes Co to Kingsport, TN. In 1920 he was living on Sullivan St with his wife and three younger children, with his oldest son nearby in the county

jail. James was working as a wood pealer at a pulp mill.²¹² At some point they moved to Greensboro in Guilford Co, NC.³³⁸ In the 1939 obituary of his sister **Cassie**, he is listed as a surviving brother, living in Greensboro.²⁴³ He was living there on 20th Street with a granddaughter when he died of heart disease (Bk 79, p509).^{64,339} He was buried in Forest Lawn Cem.⁶⁴ His oldest son was named **James Claude Ingool**.⁴³²
 [(1900 Wi, Walnut Grove, p246A, #5)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, N Wi #174, p9A, #151/152)²¹²; (1920 Sullivan, TN, Kingsport #167, p21B, #434/482)²¹²] [b^{2,7,64,282}, d^{64,338,339}]

On 11/16/1876, Nathaniel Ingold entered Grant #6464 for 7 ½ acres on the waters of Roaring River, adjacent to his property and Privette's corner. He paid 12 ½ ¢ per acre. It was witnessed by **William H. Absher** and **William Triplett**. The survey was recorded on 11/2/1878. (Wilkes DB).⁶⁷ (NC File #6674).⁵¹⁷ Both witnesses became his son-in-laws earlier in 1878.

On 4/18/1883, Nathaniel Ingould would buy 118.5 acres from **J. P. Garris** for \$10 if certain conditions were not met. If Garris was able to pay a \$60.50 debt back to Nathaniel over the next six months, then the deed is null and void. The tract was known as the "Ephraim Hall land" and was where J. P. Garris was living. It was adjacent to **Thomas Blackburn**, Dock **Blackburn**, and **Joshua Privette**. The record was witnessed by **Newton Blackburn** and **Eli Blackburn**. (Wilkes DB 2, p37).⁶⁷

On 4/2/1884, Nathaniel Ingould entered Grant #6710 for 3 ½ acres on the waters of Roaring River. The tract was adjacent to **J. M. Privette**, **Creed Privette**, and his own line. A branch ran through the middle. It was witnessed by R. O. Ingould and J. N. Ingould. The survey was recorded on 6/25/1884. (NC File #6918).⁵¹⁷ Both witnesses appear to be his sons who were age 10 and 16 at the time, suggesting that the document may have been dated earlier than it actually took place in court.

On 2/22/1896, N. and E. M. Ingool sold 100 acres to Mary R. **Ingool** for \$400. The tract was in Traphill, on the river bank (which river?), and adjacent to the lands of **Matilda Bauguess**, **Creed Privette**, and **Matilda Privette**. (Wilkes DB 22, p515).⁶⁷ I believe "Mary" is actually Nathaniel's daughter **Narry Rosiny** who would be getting married in less than two months. I also believe this land was in the vicinity of Roundhill Bap Ch, or perhaps a mile or so southwest of there.

A-2-3. Frederick Ingold (6). **Nathaniel Ingool** was the son of **Frederick Ingold** and **Susan Shew** (A-17-1). They had the following children.^{2,113,212,262}

1. *Nathaniel Ingool	1831 -
2. John Ingold	1833 -
3. William Ingold	1838 -
4. George Harrison Ingold	1844 -

The 1830 Wilkes Co, NC, census includes the family of Frederic Ingold on p383: (0001-00001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>20-29</i>

The household of **Frederick Ingold** is listed in the 1839 Wilkes Co agricultural census. In that year, he had no horses, cattle, or sheep. He did have/produce 8 swine, \$1 poultry, 10 bushels of oats, 160 bushels of corn, 3 bushels of potatoes, 3 tons of hay, 5 bales of cotton, and \$15 worth of homemade goods.¹⁷⁹

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Frederick Ingold in Capt. Wellborn's District, p60.^{113,179,278}

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>30-39</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>30-39</i>

School censuses:

- The November 1846 Wilkes Co school census for the lower part of District 12 includes children age 5 to 12: N. Ingool, John, and William.⁴⁹⁶
- A school census from about 1848 lists the children in an unknown district: Nathaniel Ingole, John Ingole.⁴⁹⁶
- The 8/16/1848 school census for an unnamed district includes children age 5 to 12: William Ingold, John Ingold, Mandy Stone, Martha Stone, and Judy Stone.⁴⁹⁶ While these children were listed in the census, there's nothing indicating that they were part of a single household.
- A school census from about 1849 for an unnamed district lists Frederick Ingold with seven children who are eligible for school.⁴⁹⁶

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists this family in household #27/27.^{113,279} The Stones were children from Lucy's first marriage.

<i>Fredrick Ingole</i>	<i>40, farmer, b Guilford</i>
<i>Lucy</i>	<i>50, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Nathan</i>	<i>19, farmer, b Wilkes</i>
<i>John</i>	<i>17, farmer, b Wilkes</i>
<i>William</i>	<i>12, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Harrison</i>	<i>6, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Judith Stone</i>	<i>21, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Amanda Stone</i>	<i>19, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Martha Stone</i>	<i>15, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Phelix Stone</i>	<i>17, b Wilkes, farmer</i>

The 10/9/1851 school census includes the children of Frederick Ingule eligible for school: Nathaniel, John, William, Harison Ingule, and Manda Stone.⁴⁹⁶

The 3/5/1852 school census for District 7 lists the children and the number of days they attended school during the five and a half month term: Harrison Ingold (5 days), Wm. Ingold (0 days), John Ingold (0 days), Felix Stone (78 days), and Martha Stone (1 day).⁴⁹⁶

They are listed in the 1860 Wilkes Co census in the Lower Division, Wilkesboro PO, p173, in house #1234/1234. They had no real estate, but their personal estate was valued at \$50.²¹²

<i>Frederick Ingool</i>	<i>52, day laborer, can't read/write</i>
<i>Lucy</i>	<i>55, can't read/write</i>
<i>George H.</i>	<i>16, school</i>

They are listed in the 1870 Wilkes Co census in Edwards Township, Elkin PO, p1, household #7/7. No property value was listed.²⁴² Jane must be his wife, **Jennie**. **Elizabeth** is probably **Jennie's** mother.

<i>Fredrick Ingule</i>	<i>65, farmer, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Jane</i>	<i>39, house keeper, NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Elizabeth Phelps</i>	<i>81, at home, NC, can't write</i>

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists them in Antioch Township, ED 218, p1, household #1/1.²¹²

<i>Frederick Ingool</i>	<i>78, laborer on farm, can't write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Jennie</i>	<i>55, wife, keeping house, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC, disabled</i>

The 1910 Wilkes Co census lists **Jennie** living with a family in Antioch Township, ED 160, p8B, on Wilkesboro Rd in household #153/153.²¹²

<i>Julian N. Harris</i>	<i>60, m35y, NC, NC, NC, farmer</i>
<i>Darcas A.</i>	<i>54, wife, m35y, 12 ch and 8 living, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Clyde G.</i>	<i>18, son, NC, NC, NC, farm laborer</i>
<i>Nellie V.</i>	<i>16, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Jinie Ingool</i>	<i>90, lodger, widow, 1 ch and 1 living, NC, NC, NC</i>

1. **Nat** was probably born in Wilkes Co. He was first married to **Lydia Bauguess** on 9/25/1853 by **John Gentry** in Wilkes Co.^{2,49} They were charter members of Mt. Pisgah Bap Ch when it was organized on 2/14/1879.¹³ One summer day he was working outside with his children. The bugs and flies were thick and one of his sons said, "I wish all these *gnats* were dead, except for Daddy."⁴⁵

Nathaniel married his second wife **Matilda Byrd** Prevette on 3/12/1894 at her home in Wilkes Co. The marriage record gives his age as 60, and hers as 50.^{66,283} (She had first married **James M. Prevette** on 1/20/1865 in Wilkes Co).^{49,487} He died after 4/13/1896 when his daughter was married and before the 1900 census when she is listed without him and with three children from a previous marriage.²⁸²

He died on his farm while working on a fence with his neighbors. When he collapsed one man said something like, "Keep working. *He's* not going to get this fence built."⁴⁵ He, his wife, and maybe three or four others (possibly children) are buried in almost forgotten graves on the farm in Traphill.^{45,106} [b^{2,7}] *Ref 13, p11.*

2. **John** married **Elizabeth Johnson** according to a marriage bond dated 8/11/1853 in Wilkes Co.^{49,262} About 1855 they moved to Greene Co, TN.²⁶² “John Ingole” enlisted in Green Co, TN, as a private in Co N, 64th NC Reg about 9/27/1862.³²⁰ He was later transferred to Fitzgerald’s Co, 16th Bn TN Cav in January 1863, but that company was later disbanded due to the inefficiency of the officers.³²⁰

In the 1870s they moved northwest into MO.²⁶² On 5/27/1877, their daughter **Susan Ingold** was married in Williamson Co, IL.²⁶²

[(1860 Green Co, TN)²⁶², (1870 Green Co, TN)²⁶², (1880 Dunklin Co, MO)²⁶²] [b¹¹³]

3. **William** may have left Wilkes Co or died before 1860.^{113,279} [b^{113,279}]

4. **George** was the son of either Frederick’s first or second wife. “**G. H. Ingold**” enlisted in Co G, 54th Reg on 4/5/1862 in Wilkes Co at the age of 18. His Confederate papers show that he was 5’ 8”, a farmer born in Wilkes Co, and was at Camp Mangum near Raleigh on 5/23/1862. He was absent from the muster rolls of May/July 1862 because he was sick. The November/December and January/February 1863 rolls show that he was present. However, the March/April 1863 rolls show that he was “deserted March 30” in Fredericksburg, VA. This was three months after the hard fought Battle of Fredericksburg that resulted in a Confederate victory.³⁶⁷ He may have died there as a result of combat, or he may have simply deserted to start a life elsewhere. He has not been found after 1863.

In November 1834, **Frederick Ingold** is listed among the buyers at the sale of the estate of **William Mathis**. He paid \$2.15 for a “bull yearlin”. (Wilkes WB 4, p184).⁷⁹

Susan Shew must have died between 1840 and 1850. Frederick then married his second wife, **Lucy Johnson Stone**.^{247,262} Lucy was first married to **Byrd Stone**, and they had at least four children born between 1828 and 1835. As a widow, Lucy may have been living with her father **Moses Johnson** in 1840. In 1850 Lucy and her children were living with Frederick and his children. Lucy must have died before 1865 when Frederick married his third wife, **Jennie Phelps**, or “Jane Felps” according to a marriage bond dated 11/20/1865.^{49,326}

After searching early Guilford Co land records, there are only two that mention a **Frederick Ingold**. The first deed is presented here, and the second is included in the next section. On 9/25/1829 **Frederick Ingole** and **Eve Ingole**, both of Guilford Co, are firmly bound to **Robert Mayben** and Co. in the amount of \$80. Frederick was selling “all his undivided part of all the land that fell to him by the death of his father **William Ingole** contained in the following tracts of land amounting to one ninth part of said tracts” along Stinking Quarter Creek and the county line. The two tracts totaled 209 acres, with his share being 23.25 acres. However, if Frederick established a title to this land within two and a half years, he would repay the \$80 and could keep the land. The deed was witnessed by **Barbary Ingole** and **Eve Clapp**, both signing with their marks. In the May 1832 court, **Barbary Ingold** appeared in court to prove the execution of the bond. (Guil DB 19, p599).⁶⁷ I believe that “Eve Ingole” refers to Frederick’s mother Eve,

signing the document with him perhaps because he was only 18 years old. His aunt and sister were the witnesses. Frederick had just gotten married in August and was preparing to move to Wilkes Co to be with his wife's family. He would have no use for the land, so he sold it as a type of mortgage that allowed him to reclaim it if he wanted to return. Since he did not return by March 1832, the deed was proven in the next term of court.

A-2-4. William Ingold (7). Frederick Ingold was the son of **William Ingold** and his wife who was likely named **Eve**. They had the following children according to the division of William's estate.⁶⁷

1. George W. Ingold	1800 -	1881
2. John Ingold		
3. Sally Ingold	1805 -	
4. Eve Ingold		
5. *Frederick Ingold	11/15/1810 -	
6. Catharine Ingold		
7. Solomon Ingold	1814 -	
8. Charity Ingold		
9. Elinor (Nelly) Ingold		

They lived in southeastern Guilford Co, NC, on the south side of Stinking Quarter Creek along the border of Orange Co.

The family of **William Ingold** is listed in the 1800 Guilford Co census, Salisbury District, p631: (001-001).^{212,287}

<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>

The family of Wm. **Ingold** is listed in the 1810 Guilford Co census, Greensboro Dist, p970: (2001-0011-0-1).^{152,212}

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one slave</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1815 Guilford Co tax list includes **William Ingold** in John Shaw's district, where he was taxed for 224 acres valued at \$450 and for one white poll.³⁵⁵

The family has not been found in the 1820 Guilford Co census, possibly because part of it may be missing. They have not been found in the Orange Co census, either.

1. **George** married **Catherine Bowman** on 11/6/1820 in Guilford Co.¹²⁰ On 10/25/1859 he bought 19.5 acres on “the Big Road” from **William E. Goley** and his wife for \$85 (Guil DB 38, p64).⁶⁷ The following year George sold him 6 acres back (Guil DB 41, p143-4).⁶⁷ On 11/1/1870 he sold an acre on Stinking Quarter Creek to **Washington McClintock** for \$20 (Guil DB 43, p504).⁶⁷

On 1/13/1874 he and his wife sold 100 acres beside “widow Goley’s corner” to **Simpson S. Ingold** (likely their son) for \$100 (Guil DB 57, p308-10).⁶⁷ On 1/22/1881 he and his wife sold 1.86 acres to **Simpson Ingold** for \$1. The land was “to be used for the purpose of distilling spirits” and **Simpson** had the right to carry on the business for two years (Guil DB 59, p194-5).⁶⁷

In the 1880 census he was listed as “maimed, crippled, or bedridden”.²¹² On 3/2/1882 an auction was held to sell his estate.³⁶¹ His land was divided among his heirs later that year (Guil DB 53, p95).⁶⁷ Fifteen years earlier on 3/9/1867, George wrote a deed to **Oliver Staley** who would receive \$315 worth of land upon **George’s** death. The deed was proven on 11/25/1881, indicating that **George** died earlier that year (Guil DB 59, p586).⁶⁷

[(1840 Guil)²¹²; (1850 Guil, S. Div, #1129)²¹²; (1860 Guil, S. Div, p64, #464)²¹²; (1870 Guil, Clay Twp, p15, #126)²¹²; (1880 Guil, Clay #114, p6, #54)²¹²] [b²¹², d⁶⁷]

2. **John** bought his sister **Eve’s** undivided share of their father’s estate on 8/19/1826 (Guil DB 19, p397).⁶⁷ Three days later he married **Mary Bowman** on 8/22/1826 in Guilford Co.¹²⁰ He and his wife were age (20-30) in 1830, with two young children.²¹² He likely died before the 1850 census when he is not listed with his wife and three children.²¹² [(1830 Guilford)²¹²; (1850 Alamance, S. Dist, #549/549)²¹²]

3. **Sally** married **Peter Bowman**.^{67,361} She died after 1870.²¹² [(1830 Guilford)²¹²; (1840 Guilford)²¹²; (1850 Guil, S. Div, #22)²¹²; (1860 Guil, S. Div, p96, #693)²¹²; (1870 Guil, Clay Twp, p19, #153)²¹²] [b²¹²]

4. **Eve** married **John David Clapp** on 6/26/1826 in Guilford Co.^{67,361} They were mentioned together in a land record dated 8/19/1826.⁶⁷ They had one son born on 6/7/1830 in Clark Co, IN. She is said to have died before 11/24/1831 when her husband remarried in Clark Co.⁴⁸⁹

5. **Frederick** married **Susan Shew** in Guilford Co on 8/6/1829 with bondsman **Daniel Bennett** and witness **A. E. Hanner** according to marriage bond #000056593.^{2,120,246,326} Within the next few months they moved 100 miles west to Wilkes Co where they are found in the 1830 census.²⁷⁷ He died after 1880.²⁸¹ [b^{113,212,277,279,351}]

6. **Catharine** had not yet married in 1831 when her father’s land was divided.¹²⁰

7. **Solomon** was under the guardianship of **William Coble** in May 1830 when his father’s estate was being settled.³⁶¹ In August 1836, the court recorded that Solomon had “arrived at full age”. (Guilford Accounts – 1830-1841, p303).⁵⁵⁶

He married **Polly Hamphill** on 12/6/1837 in Guilford Co.¹²⁰ He died after 1880 when he was listed in the census as “maimed, crippled, or bedridden”.²¹²
[(1840 Guil)²¹²; (1850 Guil, S. Div, #213)²¹²; (1860 Guil, S. Div, p95, #686)²¹²; (1870 Guil, Clay Twp, p21, #162)²¹²; (1880 Guil, Clay #114, p3, #27)²¹²] [b²¹²]

8. **Charity** (occasionally listed as Catrout) had not yet married in 1831 when her father’s land was divided.¹²⁰ She may have been the youngest of the children, born just before her father died in 1820. On 3/29/1838, Charity Ingold of Orange Co sold her 28 acre portion of her father’s estate to **William Coble** of Guilford Co for \$80 (Guil DB 24, p449-50).⁶⁷ Perhaps she had just reached the age of 18 and could legally sell her land.

9. **Nelly** had not yet married in 1831 when her father’s land was divided.⁶⁷ There was a Nelly (died 10/3/1867, age 62y, 1m, 18d) wife of **John B. Low** who was buried at Brick Ref Ch, but there is no indication this is her.⁴⁸

On 11/23/1820, **George May, William Matthews, and John Garrett** were sworn in to administer the estate of William Ingold, deceased.

On 1/20/1821, an inventory of the estate of William Ingold was produced by **George May**, administrator. This appears to be not only an inventory, but also a sale listing who bought items and how much they paid. However, all of the items are listed as “sundries”. Some of the buyers include “widow Ingold”, **George Ingold, Peter Bowman, John Ingold, Adam Ingold, Sally Ingold, Henry Shoe (Shew), and Polly Ingold**. The proceeds from the sale were \$234.20, from which the widow and family were given an allowance of food, livestock, supplies, and \$45.20 for one year. (Guilford Inventories 1820-1823, p44).³⁷⁹

On 5/10/1827, the settlement listed the payouts to those that were owed money. These amounts totaled \$169.45 and included any money that was owed by the deceased for items such as crops, livestock, work done, and clerk fees. Of the 23 items, \$1.05 went to **A. Ingold**, \$6.30 to **P. Ingold**, \$3.00 to “widow’s Rcd”, and \$44.63 for the “widow’s allowance”. At the final tally, the total was divided into ten parts, with each child entitled to \$8.74. (Was his widow the tenth part?)

On 5/3/1831, at the May term of Guilford Co court, the heirs of William Ingold, deceased, requested that his estate containing 209 acres be divided. The petitioners were **George Ingold, John Ingold, Peter Bowman** and wife Sarah, **John Clapp** and wife **Eve, Frederick Ingold, Catherine Ingold, Solomon Ingold** by **William Coble** (guardian), Catrout Ingold, and Elinor Ingold. The papers state that five of the heirs are “infants” under 21 years of age: **Solomon, Frederick, Catherine, Catrout, and Elinor**. **Solomon** was represented by his guardian, and the others were represented by their older brother **George**.³⁶¹

On 7/30/1831, the division of the estate of William Ingold, deceased, was submitted to the August term of court.^{67,361} His land was divided into nine lots.

Lot #1: worth \$52.50, located on the county line, 21 acres, to Nelly Ingold.

Lot #2: worth \$36.75, located on the county line, 21 acres, to Fredric Ingold.

Lot #6: worth \$57, on creek, 19 acres, to John Ingold.

Lot #3: worth \$76.12, on county line, 21 acres, to Catharine Ingold who must pay John \$6.27.

Lot #4: worth \$37.50, on county line, 21 acres, to George Ingold who must pay John \$3.65.

Lot #5: worth \$103.50, on county line along creek, 23 acres to Solomon Ingold who must pay Frederic \$33.09 and John \$0.5575.

Lot #7: worth \$88, along creek, 16 acres, to Sally Bowman (wife of **Peter Bowman**) who must pay Nelly \$17.34 and John \$0.8066.

Lot #8: worth \$71.23, at **Adam Ingold's** corner, 19 acres, to Eve Clapp (wife of **John Clapp**) who must pay John \$1.40.

Lot #9: worth \$70, at Plunkett's corner, 28 acres, to Charity Ingold who must pay John \$0.15.

The deed was signed by those appointed to divide the land: **J. Henry Clapp, Daniel Clapp, John Clapp, David Faglemon, and George Clapp**. (Guil. DB 19, p589-90).⁶⁷

Before the estate was divided, the land of William Ingole, deceased, is mentioned in a deed. On 8/19/1826, **John Clapp** and his wife Eva sold their one ninth share of William's estate to **John Ingole** for \$40. The land was a portion of the 209 acres on Stinking Quarter Creek. The deed mentions that "widow Ingold, their mother and mother-law" lives on the land. The deed was proven in the August 1831 term of court, after the divisions had been made. (Guil DB 19, p397-8).⁶⁷

William's widow **Eve** was living on 5/10/1827 when a settlement of his estate was presented to the Guilford Co court where the "widow's allowance" was \$44.63. However, she had died before 5/21/1830 when **William Coble** is listed as the administrator of her small estate. In the November 1831 term of court, her estate was valued at only \$144.11, of which \$72.68 went to pay administration costs. (Settlements, Vol X6, p174).³⁹⁹ In the May 1831 term of court William's heirs were referred to as having "no guardian". A settlement of her estate, valued at \$71.42, was presented at the August 1831 term of court.

The last name of **Eve** has not been determined. It seems likely that she was the daughter of one of the other German families who were members of the Brick Church. She was likely born between about 1789 and 1793. She died in early 1830.

A-2-5. Peter Ingold, Sr. (8). William Ingold was the son of **Peter Ingold, Sr.** and **Christina Strader**.^{347,351,354} They had the following children according to land and church records.^{67,354}

1. Peter Ingold, Jr.	-	1820
2. *William Ingold	-	1820
3. John Ingold	-	1813
4. Barbara Ingold	1789 -	
5. Adam Ingold	5/ 6/1790 -	12/25/1842
6. Jacob Ingold		

They lived on Stinking Quarter Creek along the border of Orange and Guilford Co.⁶⁷

The family of Peter Tingold is listed in the 1790 Guilford Co, NC, census, p505: (13200).²¹² In this census, there were 7,106 people in 1,093 households within the county.

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 16</i>
<i>three males</i>	<i>under 16 [likely Peter Jr, William, and John]</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>all ages [likely Barbara]</i>

The 1792 Orange Co, NC, tax list includes Peter Ingold in St. Asaph's District. The source did not list any other information.³⁵⁹

The family of Peter Ingold is listed in the 1800 Orange Co census, Hillsborough Dist: (20101-10001)²¹²

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-9 [likely Adam, Jacob]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25 [likely John]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9 [likely Barbara]</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

On 11/1/1800, there were 48 people who were confirmed by Rev. **Andrew Loretz** at Brick Ref Ch in southeastern Guilford Co. Among them were #1 **Peter Ingold**, #2 **William Ingold**, and #44 **Barbara Ingold**. Also, on 10/1/1802, **John Ingold** was one of 15 who were confirmed by Rev. **Henry Diffenbach** after 18 days of instruction.³⁵⁴ Ref 354, p56-7.

Confirmation was a ceremony usually for children who had become old enough to accept responsibility for their own spiritualism. Typically this was when the child was about twelve years old. Even though **Peter** and **William** were closer to 20 years old, it is still possible that these four were children of Peter Ingold, Sr.

The family of Peter Ingold is listed in the 1810 Orange Co census, Hillsborough Dist: (00201-01001).²¹²

<i>two males</i>	<i>16-25 [likely Adam, Jacob]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15 [unknown]</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1815 Guilford Co tax list includes Peter Ingold in John Shaw's District with 250 acres worth \$250 and no polls since he was exempt due to his age.³⁵⁵

The family of Peter Ingold is listed in the 1820 Orange Co census, p356: (300011-10011). One person is working in agriculture, and another in manufacturing.²¹² It appears that Peter and his wife are living with the family of one of their children, probably Adam.

<i>three males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

Peter and his wife Christina were listed among those who received Communion at Brick Ref Ch in 1802, 1805, 1806, 1822, 1823, and 1824. Peter attended without his wife on 4/24/1825. Records between 1806 and 1822 have not been found.³⁵⁴ *Ref 354, p60-71.*

1. **Peter, Jr.** was born between 1774 and 1784 according to census records.^{212,287} His wife was **Barbara Moser**.^{67,354,361,532} In 1800 Peter was living with his wife and two young girls.²¹² In 1802, 1805, and 1806, Peter and his wife were among those who received Communion at Brick Ref Ch.³⁵⁴ In 1822, 1823, and 1824, only Barbara is listed at the service.³⁵⁴ By 1810, they had four more children.²¹² He was in the 1815 Guilford Co tax list with 100 acres worth \$350 and one white poll.³⁵⁵

Peter died before 8/16/1823 when his estate was settled (Guilford IS&S of Estates, p27).³⁷⁸ It appears that he died in 1820 because **George Coble** was appointed the administrator of his estate on 11/20/1820.³⁶¹ The sale of his property took place on 12/15/1820 (Guilford Inventories of Estates, p60).³⁷⁹

On 5/20/1823 and 8/19/1823 his widow Barbara was listed as the guardian of his nine children.³⁶¹ (Guilford Guardian Docket, X4, p88).³⁷⁷ By 8/8/1829, land records show that his widow and many of the children sold their part of his 96 acre estate to their brother **Joel** over the next few years (Guil DB 18, p381).⁶⁷ In 1830, **Joel** (20-30) is listed in the Guilford Co census with the family and a woman (50-60) who is presumably his mother, Barbara.²¹² **Barbara** died on 5/7/1848 and was buried at Brick Ref Ch according to funeral records.³⁵⁷ Their son **Jeremiah** was a successful and prominent preacher in Hickory, NC.⁵⁹²

[(1800 Guil, Salisbury, p647)^{212,287}; (1810 Guil, Gso, p971)^{152,212}; (1830 Guilford)²¹²] *Ref 354, p60-71; Ref 357, p275.*

2. **William** was born between 1774 and 1784 according to census records. He married his wife **Eve** about 1800 because they were living together with no children in that census.^{212,287}

The records of Brick Ref Ch list William Ingold among those receiving Communion in 1802 and 1805. The 1805 listing says he was the son of Peter and Christina. While others are listed with their wives, William is not, even though he must have been married at the time. Perhaps his wife **Eve** was not a member of the German Reformed Church, and therefore did not attend the services.³⁵⁴

He died before 11/23/1820 when **George May** was the administrator of his estate.³⁶¹ On 8/19/1826 his daughter sold her undivided portion of his estate.⁶⁷

3. **John** was born between 1774 and 1784 according to census records.^{212,433} He was a “son of Peter Ingold” according to Brick Ch records.³⁵⁴ He married **Dorothy (Dolly) Anthony** on 1/30/1806 according to Brick Ch records.³⁵⁴ On 3/30/1806, “**John Ingold** and his wife Dorothea” were witnesses to the baptism of his sister **Barbara**’s son.³⁵⁴ He is listed among those who received Communion at Brick Ref Ch in 1806.³⁵⁴ He may be the “J. Ingold” listed in the 1810 Guilford Co census where he and his wife are (26-45), and they have three young children.²¹²

John must have died before 6/8/1813 when “the heirs of John Ingold, deceased” bought 250 acres on Reedy Fork for \$375 from four couples including “Peter and Christain Ingold” (Guil DB 11, p242-3).⁶⁷ Beginning in 1817, **Dolly** was the “guardian for her children” after John’s death.³⁶¹ On 9/25/1828, **Dolly** and her four children sold the 250 acres on Reedy Fork to **John Sockwell** for \$375 (Guil DB 20, p162-3).⁶⁷

[(1810 Guil, Gso, p971)²¹²; (1840 Orange)²¹²; (1850 Alamance, S. Dist, #592/592)²¹²; (1860 Alam, Graham, #32/32)²¹²]

[d^{67,361}] Ref 354, p23,63.

4. **Barbara** married **John Garrett** on 2/12/1804 according to Brick Ref Ch records.^{347,348,350,354}

There is said to be a marriage bond dated 2/1/1804 for their marriage where **John Ingold** was bondsman.³⁴⁷ They are listed among those who attended Communion at Brick Ref Ch in 1805 and 1806.³⁵⁴ In 1815, **John Garrett** was listed in the Guilford Co tax list with 100 acres worth \$250 and one white poll.³⁵⁵ She died between 1860 and 1870.²¹²

[(1850 Guil, S. Div, #81)²¹²; (1860 Guil, S. Div, p64, #469)²¹²; (1870 Guil, Clay Twp, p15, #120)²¹²]

[b²¹²] Ref 354, p62-3.

5. **Adam** was born about 1790 according to census records.²¹² On 11/11/1818, he was the bondsman of a marriage in Orange Co. On 5/30/1818 Adam Ingold received a grant (#2227) for two acres on Stinking Quarter Creek along the county line at a cost of \$5 per hundred acres. The deed was witnessed by **William Ingold** and **Henry Bowman**, and was recorded on 11/30/1819 (Guil DB 70, p116-7).⁶⁷

On 5/6/1827 Adam is listed among those who received Communion at Brick Ref Ch. The next name in the list is **Jane Ingold**, suggesting that she may have been his wife.³⁵⁴

In 1830, his age seems to be (40-50) and he is living with a female (20-30), another man (30-40), two young boys, and four females (under 20).²¹² It appears to be two families living together. Perhaps he is living with his younger brother **Jacob**.

On 12/14/1833, Adam Ingold sold 0.56 acres on Stinking Quarter Creek to **Joshua Johnson**, both of Orange Co, for \$10 (Guil DB 21, p393).⁶⁷

The cemetery records of Low’s Lutheran Ch show an Adam Ingold (5/6/1790-12/25/1842) who was married to **Catharine Coble** (11/30/1782-7/9/1835).^{347,428}

After his first wife died, he appears to have remarried to **Margaret** about 1836 and had three children.²¹²

The division of his property occurred in 1843. According to a map that overlays these divisions over a current map, he owned over 300 acres on the South Fork of Stinking Quarter Creek on both sides of the Guilford/Alamance line. This was about a half mile south of the land owned by his brother William.

[(1830 Guilford)²¹²; (1840 Orange)²¹²; (1850 Alamance, S. Dist, #634/634)²¹²]
[b³⁴⁷, d³⁴⁷] *Ref 354, p72.*

6. **Jacob** is a mystery. The only mention of him is when he received land from his father in 1814.⁶⁷ It was initially thought that Jacob and John were the same person, but that's not possible. John had died by 1813, but Jacob received land in 1814.⁶⁷

Christina (or, Christain) **Strader** was probably born before 1755 according to census records.²¹² She was still living as late as 1824 when her name was found in church records.³⁵⁴ She may be related to a **Johannes Conrad Strader** who arrived in Philadelphia in 1752 on the *Phoenix* from Rotterdam, Holland. His family lived in Berks Co, PA, before moving to NC. He died about 1808 in Caswell Co, NC, on Hogan's Creek. He had at least seven children born in Orange Co, NC, between 1756 and 1775.⁴⁰⁰

On 10/22/1782, Peter Ingold received a grant from the State of NC (#555) for 200 acres at a cost of 50 shillings per 100 acres. The land was on the waters of Stinken Quarter, adjacent to Suller's corner and Shatterlin's line. (Guil DB 3, p115).⁶⁷

On 10/22/1782, Peter Ingold received a grant from the State of NC (#515) for 50 acres at a cost of 50 shillings per 100 acres. The land was on the waters of Stinken Quarter, adjacent to Lineberry's corner. (Guil DB 3, p115A).⁶⁷

In the February 1794 court of Orange Co, Peter Ingold was one of twelve men instructed to lay off a road from May's Ford to Mrs. Hawkins' and then on to Capt. **David Patterson's** fence, by way of **Christian Coble's** place.³⁶⁰

In the May 1794 court of Orange Co, Peter Ingold was one of twelve men instructed to lay off a road from John Coontce's place to Mrs. Hawkins'.³⁶⁰

On 11/23/1797, Peter Ingold of Orange Co sold 50 acres on Stinking Quarter Creek to **George Lineberry** for £20. Peter had acquired the land from a grant on 10/22/1782. It was recorded in the November 1797 court and witnessed by Peter Ingoll and **Benjamin Morgan**. (Guil DB 6, p370-1).⁶⁷

On 8/19/1800, Peter Ingold of Orange Co bought land from **John Coble** of Guilford Co for \$335.25. The land was 224.5 acres in Guilford Co on the south side of Stinking Quarter Creek,

along the county line, adjacent to Plunket's corner. The deed was proven in the August 1800 court. (Guil DB 7, p263-4).⁶⁷

On 8/14/1811, Peter Ingold, Sr. of Orange Co sold land to **William Ingold** of Guilford Co for \$450. The land was 100 acres on Stinking Quarter Creek, adjacent to Foust's line and Plunket's line. The deed was recorded in the May 1812 court. (Guil DB 11, p7).⁶⁷

On 6/8/1813, **Martin Warrick** and wife **Barbara**, Peter Ingold and wife Christain, **Adam Suits** and wife **Susannah**, **George Shumaker**, and **Valentine Cobb** sold land to "the heirs of **John Ingold**, deceased" for \$375. The land was 250 acres situated on Reedy Fork. (Guil DB 11, p242-3).⁶⁷

On 3/5/1814, Peter Ingold, Sr. was a witness to the baptism of **Obadia Amick**, the son of **Nickalous Amick** and his wife **Saloma**, at Brick Ref Ch.³⁵⁴ *Ref 354, p28.*

On 5/21/1814, Peter Ingold, Sr. of Orange Co gave land to **William Ingold** of Guilford Co "for and in consideration of the love that he doth bear to his son". The land was 112 acres in Guilford Co on Stinking Quarter Creek along the county line, adjacent to Plunkett's line. The deed seems to mistakenly refer to **Peter Ingold, Jr**, perhaps because he also received a gift from his father on the same date. The deed was recorded in the May 1816 court. (Guil DB 12, p187).⁶⁷

On 5/21/1814, Peter Ingold, Sr. of North Carolina gave land to **Peter Ingold, Jr.** of Guilford Co "for love and good will that I bear to my son". The land was 95 acres on Stinking Quarter Creek, adjacent to Shatterly's line and Plunkett's line. It was recorded in the May 1816 court. (Guil DB 12, p222).⁶⁷

On 5/21/1814, Peter Ingold, Sr. of Orange Co gave land to **John Garrett** of Guilford Co "for love and good will to daughter **Barbara** Garrett and her husband **John**". The land was 104 acres on Stinking Quarter Creek. It was recorded in the May 1816 court. (Guil DB 12, p208-9).⁶⁷

On 5/21/1814, Peter Ingold of Orange Co gave land to **Jacob Ingold** of Orange Co "for love and good will to my son". The land was on Stinking Quarter Creek at the border of Guilford Co. It was recorded at the August 1816 court and witnessed by **Adam Ingold** and **D. Grieson**. (Orange DB 15, p350).⁶⁷

On 8/14/1816, Peter Ingold, Sr. of Orange Co gave land to **Adam Ingold** of Orange Co "for love and good will". The land was in Orange Co on Stinking Quarter Creek at the border of Guilford Co. It was recorded at the August 1816 court and witnessed by **William Cullach** and **Jacob Ingold**. (Orange DB 15, p350-1).⁶⁷

Peter Ingold, Sr. is said to be buried at Brick Ref Ch, located in southeastern Guilford Co and founded in 1748.³⁴⁸ There are said to be church records stating that he died on 10/18/1825 at the age of 72 years.²⁵⁴ An inventory of “marked and known” graves was taken in 1925 and includes “Peter Ingold”.³⁵⁴ Therefore, he was born about 1753. He can be found in Orange Co records as early as 1774. *Ref 254, Vol 23, #2, 1996, p74; Ref 354, p110.*

Peter Ingold left a will in Orange Co dated 8/28/1818 and proven in November 1825. He mentions his “wife”, “son **Adam**”, “**William Ingold**”, and that he leaves “nothing to other heirs”. The witnesses were **Jacob Shearer**, **John Garrett**, and **Peter Ingold**. (Orange WB E, p89).¹⁶⁷ It is not surprising that he left nothing to his heirs since he had already given them most (if not all) of his land. By only mentioning his “son Adam”, it supports the idea that Adam may have been the youngest, and was perhaps still living at home.

The records of Brick Ref Ch list the marriage of Peter Ingold to Christina Strader “by a justice” on 10/11/1774.^{347,351,354} *Ref 354, p93.*

There are still several potential members of this family who have not yet been placed.

- **William Ingold** was born 6/20/1721 and died 1801 according to an inventory of “marked and known” graves at Brick Ref Ch that was made in 1925.³⁵⁴ *Ref 354, p110.*
- **Jacob Ingold** is listed in the 1810 Guilford census, over age 45, and living with his wife and ten children.
- **Peter Ingold** was listed in the 1755 Orange Co tax list. (More information below.)
- There may have been a **Mary Ingold** who married **Frederick Moser Jr** (b1771) in 1794 in Guilford or Orange Co. After her death, her husband remarried in 1799.
- **John Ingole** (age 50-60) is found in the 1830 Guilford Co census living with eight others. However, the **John Ingold**, son of **Peter Sr**, died by 1813.
- There is said to be a **John Ingold** who married **Anna**. They had a daughter born in 1755 who married **Peter Amick**, possibly in NC.
- Possibly the same family as above, there was a **Johannes Ingold** who married **Anne Margrette** in Schoharie, NY. He is said to have come from Germany in 1717.

There is a record of a young man named **Peter Ingold** arriving in Philadelphia aboard the brigantine *Pennsylvania Merchant* ship on 9/18/1733. He is listed among the 191 passengers as being under the age of 16. There are no other passengers with the same last name, so perhaps he came alone. This ship originated in Rotterdam, Holland, which was a major port for ships traveling to America carrying German passengers or cargo.³⁴⁴ On 12/15/1743, Peter Ingold had 100 acres surveyed in Philadelphia Co, PA, according to the early record books at the Land Office.³⁴⁵ If he had to be at least 21 years old to patent land in 1743, and was under 16 when he arrived in 1733, then he was likely born between 1717 and 1722.

It is probably the same Peter Ingold who was listed in the 1755 tax list for Orange Co, NC, where he is charged only for one white poll.^{346,358} While he is certainly older than the Peter (born 1753) mentioned above, he would, however, be about the right age of his father. Most early

Orange Co records were destroyed during the Revolutionary War, so it may be difficult to prove this connection.

One simple explanation to account for all of the earliest members of this family is that a young man named “William Peter Ingold” was born about 1720 and arrived in Philadelphia in 1733. He had at least two sons: Peter (born 1753) and Jacob (born c1760). However, there is no proof to support this scenario.

The Ingold name is definitely German, with the first immigrant arriving in Philadelphia as so many other German families did between 1720 and 1750. Many families stayed in the vicinity of Pennsylvania, but by the 1740s, there was a significant migration south, down the Great Wagon Road through the Shenandoah Valley. These early German families settled in the Haw River valley in what is now Guilford, Alamance, and Orange Co, NC. From 1734 to 1750, this was Bladen and Johnston Co. In 1750, Anson Co was formed from the western portion of Bladen. In 1752, Orange Co was created and covered all the area where the earliest members of the Ingold family are known to have settled. Finally, in 1771, Guilford Co was created from the western part of Orange Co.

Many German families settled in this area during the mid 1700s including: Albright, Clapp, Faust, Holt, Sharp (Scherb), Laws, Graves (Greff), Summers, Cobb (Kaub), Coble, Swing (Schwenk), Cortner (Goertner), Ingold, Bowers, Keim, Staley, Mays, Amick (Emig), Smith, Stack, Nease, Ingle, Leinberger, and others.^{2,5}

“Their first place of worship was in a log building near where Laws Church now stands, on the old road from Hillsboro to Salisbury, now in the southeast corner of Guilford County, N.C. Soon this small log house gave way to a larger and more comfortable place of worship, whose corner-stones a few years since could still be seen. In those early years **Ludwig Clapp** and **Christian Faust** were Elders, and **Ingold** and **Leimberger** were Deacons.”²

Ludwig Clapp bought 640 acres “on the Alamance (Creek) in 1752” and **Christian Faust** owned land in Western Orange Co⁵. These Faustus came to America from Germany on the ship *Elizabeth* in 1732 and settled in PA. Some came to NC a few years later⁶. I mention this because the Ingolds may have been with the Faustus as they traveled along this route.

WALKER

A-3-1. Willis Milton Walker (5). Mary Jane Walker (A-2-1) was the daughter of **Willis Milton Walker** and **Rebecca Almedia Myers (A-9-1)**.^{2,64} They had two children.^{13,148,584} Sources: *Ref 13, p360*.

1. William Thomas (Willie) Walker	8/20/1868 - 7/22/1951
2. *Mary Jane (Sissy) Walker	11/19/1870 - 8/31/1939

The 1860 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists them in the Lower Division, Traphill PO, p58, in household #411/411. Their real estate was valued at \$300, while their personal estate was valued at \$200.^{113,280}

Milton Walker	22, farmer
Rebecca	16

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Rock Creek Township, Haymeadow PO, p22, in household #156/156. Their real estate was valued at \$100, and their personal estate was valued at \$100.¹¹³

Willis M. Walker	33, farmer, b NC
Rebecca A.	25, keeping house, b NC
William T.	2, b NC

After Willis Milton Walker died in 1871, Rebecca married **Joseph Spicer** and had five more children: **Johnson Denver Spicer** (1874-1950), **Mary Clemmie** (1876-1910), **Emma Lodema** (1879-1961), and **George Washington** (1881-1961), **Sherman Grant** (1886-1970).^{13,584}

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists this family in Walnut Grove Township, ED 207, p2B, household #18/18.²¹²

Joseph Spicer	33, farmer, NC, NC, NC
Rebecca A. Spicer	35, wife, housekeeping, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC
Wm. T. Walker	11, wife's son, farm labor, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC
Mary J. Walker	9, wife's dau, NC, NC, NC
Johnson Spicer	6, son, NC, NC, NC
Mary C. Spicer	4, dau, NC, NC, NC [it looks like "Martha" was changed to "Mary"]
E. Lodmia Spicer	1, dau, NC, NC, NC

1. **William** married **Sophia Luember Barlow** (Sofa L. Borlow in family Bible²¹¹) on 5/5/1891 in Wilkes Co.^{148,211,283,584,585} They moved to Greenbrier Co, WV, about 1901, to the town or Roar.²¹² After about two years, they moved "just over the ridge" to Friars Hill where he worked at a store owned by Mr. Dancy. About 1911, he began working at another store owned by Mr. Estep near Frankford. "At both of these stores, W. T. peddled merchandise out of saddle bags on horseback over the dusty rural roads and trails throughout Greenbrier Co. Later, a buggy was bought and he moved up to horse and buggy traveling, still working for Mr. Dancy and Mr. Estep."⁵⁸⁵

About 1915, they moved to Brushy Flat in Greenbrier Co where he worked in a store owned by James Lewis. About 1917, W. T. bought all of the merchandise from Mr. Lewis and leased the store and building. However, about 1921, Mr. Lewis sold the store building to Otey Reed and W. T. had to give up the store. In 1922 he bought a general store from Mr. Hanna at Friars Hill, and he would only go home to Brushy Flat on the weekends by horseback. Eventually he moved his family back to Friars Hill where they lived on a 40 acre farm. This store soon became a post office, and the increased business led to him buying a truck.⁵⁸⁴

In 1925 they moved north to Hillsboro where W. T. bought a store that had first opened in 1885. They lived in the house next door. He continued running the store until his death in 1951, and his son Archie ran the store until he retired in 1977.⁵⁸⁴

In 1930, he owned his home which was valued at \$2,500. The family also owned a radio and did not live on a farm.²¹² They are buried in Mountain View Cem in Pocahontas Co.^{48,64,148}

William's death certificate was filed in Pocahontas Co and states that he was a merchant and that he died of coronary problems.⁶⁴ It accurately names his parents and states that he was born in Wilkes Co, NC.⁶⁴

His grandson Ray Viers wrote that W. T. Walker "was a small man, barely 5' 5" and probably not more than 100 pounds in his eightieth year. But he was a gruff, cranky old elf who made his grandchildren scamper. It took years for me to understand that he was really a gentle loving old fellow with only a façade of orneriness. But it served his purpose and insured his privacy. He loved to ride in the automobile, chew his Mail Pouch, and talk store business. At a moment he might break into a verse of 'Old Dan Tucker' as a smile broke under his little mustache. His nickname was 'Judge' and he reveled at it."⁵⁸⁸

Soon after they first moved to WV, William had a job working on the railroad when he bent over to move some equipment and was bitten on the finger by a copperhead. They took him to the hospital in Clifton Forge, VA. One night while in the hospital, he heard the nurses talking about amputating his finger the next day. "He immediately put on his clothes, went out the window, stole away during the night, and never returned. The only damage was a crooked little finger the rest of his life."⁵⁸⁴

[(1900 Wi, Union, p237A, #143)²⁸²; (1910 Greenbrier, WV, Williamsburg #44, p9B, #148/156)²¹²; (1920 Greenbrier, WV, Falling Spring #48, p14A, #3/3)²¹²; (1930 Pocahontas Co, WV, Hillsboro #10, p2A, #29/25)²¹²] [b^{113,148,282}, d^{64,148}]

2. **Mary Jane** married **Richard Cornelius Ingool** on 9/19/1890 at **Joseph Spicer's** (her step father's) residence in Wilkes Co.^{2,66,148,283} The 8/31/1939 issue of *The Journal-Patriot*, p7, says that she "is very ill, suffering with an attack of paralysis. She was stricken last week."²⁴³ She died at her home near Hays of heart trouble sustained a week before her death.^{64,243}

Her headstone at Mt. Pisgah Bap Ch gives her birth date as 11/19/1870.⁴⁸ Her Wilkes Co death certificate incorrectly gives it as 5/4/1874.⁶⁴ [b^{48,64,148,281}, d^{2,48,64,148,243}] Ref 243, 9/11/1939, p5.

A-3-2. Willis Walker (6). **Willis Milton Walker** was the son of **Willis Walker** and **Elizabeth Rhodes** (A-13-1). They had the following children.^{13,78} Ref 13, p401.

1. John Franklin Walker	9/16/1827 - 4/27/1894
2. Sally Lucinda Walker	11/14/1830 - 12/ 7/1897
3. William Hamilton Walker	9/ 2/1834 - 6/15/1913
4. *Willis Milton Walker	9/11/1836 - 5/16/1871
5. James Dolphus Walker	5/26/1840 - 2/22/1911
6. Josiah Walker	7/28/1845 - 3/ 4/1925

They lived in Wilkes Co, NC, on Roaring River.³ The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Willis Walker, p340: (10001-00001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>20-29</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>20-29</i>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Willis Walker in Capt. Shumate's District, p44: (211001-010001).^{113,212,278}

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>30-39</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>30-39</i>

School censuses:

- The 1842 school census for District 36 includes the children of Willis Walker age 5 to 21: John, William, and Lucinda.⁴⁹⁶
- The 1843 school census for District 36 states that Willis Walker has four children between the ages of 5 and 21.⁴⁹⁶
- The 1845 Wilkes Co school census for District 36 lists the children between age 5 and 21 for the two and a half month term: John Walker (12 days), Willis M. (15 days), Hammilton (12 days), and Lucinda (8 days).^{140,496}
- A different 1845 school census for District 36 lists children between age 5 and 21 for a three month school term: John F. Walker (45 days), William (44 days), Willis (45 days), James (no days), and Lucinda (no days).⁴⁹⁶
- The 11/30/1848 school census for District 36 lists the children who attended school during the two month term, how many days they attended, and what they were taught: John Walker (33 days, writing and ciphering), William (32 days, reading and spelling), Melton (35 days, spelling), James (37 days, spelling), and Sarah (28 days, spelling).⁴⁹⁶
- The 1/29/1850 school census for District 36 lists the children who attended school during the 54 day term, how many days they attended, and what they were taught: John Walker (12 days, ciphering), William H. (31 days, reading and writing), Willis M. (39 days, spelling), James D. (37 days, spelling).⁴⁹⁶

They are listed in the 1850 Wilkes Co census, p305, in households #827 and #828. Their real estate was valued at \$500.^{113,279}

<i>Willis Walker</i>	<i>47, farmer, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Elizabeth</i>	<i>47, b Wilkes</i>
<i>John</i>	<i>22, farmer, b Wilkes, married within year</i>
<i>Lucinda</i>	<i>18, b Wilkes [she is the first listed in house #828]</i>
<i>William</i>	<i>15, farmer, b Wilkes, school</i>
<i>Milton</i>	<i>10, b Wilkes, school</i>
<i>James</i>	<i>12, b Wilkes, school</i>
<i>Joseph</i>	<i>5, b Wilkes, school</i>

An 1851 school census for District 36 lists the children and the number of days they attended during the term of one and a half months: Wm. Walker (26 days), Willis M. Walker (29 days), Jas. Walker (30 days), John Walker (15 days), and Josiah Walker (3 days). Their father Willis Walker was on the school committee.⁴⁹⁶

The 1/30/1852 school census for District 36 lists the children and the number of days they attended during the two and a half month term: John Walker (36 days), James (47 days), Josiah (33 days), Milton (41 days), and William (40 days). Their father Willis Walker was on the school committee.⁴⁹⁶

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists them in the Lower Division, Traphill PO, p24, in household #166/166. Their real estate was valued at \$600, while their personal estate was valued at \$1000.^{113,280} I do not know who **Amelia Holbrook** is.

<i>Willis Walker</i>	<i>54, farmer</i>
<i>Elizabeth</i>	<i>54</i>
<i>James D.</i>	<i>20</i>
<i>Josiah</i>	<i>15</i>
<i>Amelia Holbrook</i>	<i>19</i>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Rock Creek Township, Hay Meadow PO, p21, in household #150/150. Their real estate was valued at \$175, and their personal estate was valued at \$375.^{113,242} Willis had died earlier that year.

<i>Elizabeth Walker</i>	<i>65, farmer, can't read/write, b NC</i>
<i>James</i>	<i>26, farm hand, b NC</i>

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists Elizabeth living with her son's family in Rock Creek Township, ED 206, p3, household #22/22.²¹²

<i>Josiah Walker</i>	<i>36, farmer, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Lodemy</i>	<i>34, wife, keeping house, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Jas. C.</i>	<i>12, son, farm labor, school, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Martha A.</i>	<i>10, dau, school, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Elizabeth</i>	<i>74, mother, widow, can't write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Emer</i>	<i>5, dau</i>

1. **John** married **Nancy Matilda Absher** on 8/19/1852.^{13,78,154,392} They applied for a marriage license on 8/14/1852 with **W. P. Abshire** (or, **Absher**) as the bondsman. Ref 78 is from a family Bible and gives his birthdate as 9/16/1827. However, an article in Ref 13 says he was born on 9/16/1826. They are buried in the Coffey Absher Fam Cem.¹⁵⁴

[(1860 Wi, Mulberry, #40)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Union, #68)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Mulberry, p71, #206/209)²⁸¹] [b^{13,78,154}, d^{13,154}]

2. **Lucinda** married **Wiley Patterson Absher** on 9/13/1849 according to information written in a family Bible.²¹¹ They are listed twice in the 1870 census.²⁴² They are buried in the Wiley P. Absher Fam Cem.¹³

[(1860 Wi, Haymeadow, #70)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Mulberry2, #24 & #46)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Mulberry, p71, #209/212)²⁸¹] [b^{13,78,154,211}, d^{13,154,211}] Ref 13, p74.

3. **William** married **Mary Ann Johnson** before 1860.^{13,280} He died in Alleghany Co, NC.¹³ [(1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #345)^{113,280}] [b^{13,78,113}, d¹³]

4. **Milton** was married to **Rebecca Almedia Myers** by **L. Sebastian**, Justice of the Peace, on 12/16/1858 in Wilkes Co.⁶⁶ There is also a marriage bond dated 12/15/1858 which gives his name as "Willis M. Walker".⁴⁹ He is buried beside his father at New Covenant Bap Ch.⁴⁸ [b^{13,48,78}, d^{13,48,78}]

5. **James** married **Samantha Caroline Buttery** on 5/30/1875 in Wilkes Co.^{13,283} They were living with their daughter's family in 1900.²⁸² They are buried at Bethel Bap Ch.⁴⁸

[(1880 Wi, Walnut Grove, p50, #17/17)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Mulberry, p124B, #79)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Mulberry, #54/56)¹¹³] [b^{13,48,78,282}, d^{13,48}] Ref 13, p132.

6. **Josiah** married **Lodemia Buttery** on 2/17/1867.^{13,282} They were living with a daughter and granddaughter in 1910.¹¹³ His Wilkes Co death certificate appears to have been filled out some time after his death. It says he died in Oct 1924, was 75 years old, born in 1849, and was buried at "Covenant Church". It gives his parents as "Willis Walker" and "Callie Butery".⁶⁴ Since little of this information is corroborated with other sources, I also assume that his mother is recorded in error.

[(1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #151)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p40, #22/22)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Walnut Grove, p246A, #1)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Walnut Grove, #5)¹¹³] [b^{13,78,282}, d¹³] Ref 13, p132.

Willis Walker left a will dated 1/4/1870. In it, he leaves his wife Elizabeth everything. He asks that she rent out his public mill to the highest bidder for one year at a time. The profit should be divided among his children. When Elizabeth dies, the mill, three acres around the mill and the spring, and the rest of the property should be sold, with the profit being divided among his children. **Josiah Walker**, his youngest son was willed all of his land on the west side of the river. He asked that his debts be equally divided among his children. He appointed his sons **William**

H. Walker and **James D. Walker** to be the executors. The will was proven on 2/13/1870.
(Wilkes Co WB 6, p42)⁷⁹

A-3-3. Josiah Walker (7). Willis Walker was the son of **Josiah Walker**.¹³ He probably had the following children according to census information.^{13,149} *Ref 13, p401.*

1. daughter Walker	1790	-
2. son Walker	1792	-
3. son Walker	1795	-
4. son Walker	1798	-
5. daughter Walker	1802	-
6. *Willis Walker	9/23/1804	- 1/22/1870
7. William Walker, Sr.	6/18/1807	- 11/27/1879
8. Robert M. Walker	1810	-
9. son Walker	1812	-

Josiah Walker is believed to have come to Wilkes Co, NC, from MD.¹³ Some sources list his wife's name as Martha, but I haven't seen any documentation.⁵⁸⁴ Even though I have not seen proof that Josiah was the father of those listed above, it is very likely since he deeded land to **Willis** and **William** when they were young.⁶⁷ Also, **William**, **Josiah**, and **Willis** are listed adjacently in the 1830 census.²⁷⁷ While **Robert** is often listed as a son of **Josiah**,¹⁴⁹ I have seen no proof of it.

According to Tom Walker's information from Mrs. W. O. Absher who compiled information on this family in 1970, other possible children of Josiah are **Sion/Simeon** (b1792), **Richard** (b1790s), **James** (b1790s), **Eli** (b1790s), **Turner** (b1798), **Sarah Ann** (b1802), and **Josiah** (1815-1827).⁵⁸⁴

The household of Josiah Walker is listed in the 1810 Wilkes Co census, p851: (32110-10102).²¹²

<i>three males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The household of Josiah Walker is listed in the 1820 Wilkes Co census, p510: (130111-00101).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>three males</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25 (must be at least 18)</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The household of Josiah Walker is listed in the 1830 Wilkes Co census, p340: (000010001-000100001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>20-29</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>60-69</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>60-69</i>

1. A daughter was born between 1784 and 1794 according to census information. She was not in the household by 1820.²⁷⁶ [b²⁷⁵]

2. A son was born between 1784 and 1794 according to census information. He was not in the household by 1830.²⁷⁷ He could be **Hirum Walker** (born 1790s) first found in the 1830 Wilkes census.²⁷⁷ [b^{275,276}]

3. A son was born between 1794 and 1800 according to census information. He was not in the household by 1820.²⁷⁶ He may be **Eli Walker** (born 1794-1804) first found in the 1820 Wilkes census.²⁷⁶ Or, he may be **James Walker** (born 1794-1800) or **Richard Walker** (born 1790-1794) first found in the 1820 and 1830 Wilkes censuses.^{276,277} [b²⁷⁵]

4. A son was born between 1794 and 1800 according to census information. He was not in the household by 1830.²⁷⁷ He may be **Turner Walker** (born 1790s) first found in the 1830 Wilkes census.²⁷⁷ [b^{275,276}]

5. A daughter was born between 1800 and 1804 according to census information. She was not in the household by 1830.²⁷⁷ [b^{275,276}]

6. **Willis** married **Elizabeth Rhodes** on 11/30/1826.¹³ He died of “disease of the heart” according to the 1870 Wilkes Co Mortality Schedule.²⁴² They are buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.¹³

The following note was found among Wilkes Co school census records:

*October 20, 1847. Mr. Eller, pleas pay **Willis Walker** \$20 for bilding a public school hous in the 36 district out of the money dew said district. The commity: **Willis Walker, Thomas Wiles, Thomas Wheatley** of the said district. (signed) **Thomas Wiles, Thomas Wheatley**.*
[b^{13,48}, d^{13,48,242}]

7. **William, Sr.** left a will in Wilkes Co dated 8/12/1879. In it he mentions his wife **Betsy Ann**, mother of his two small children. He mentions his “first children”, indicating that they were from a previous marriage. He gave his age as 72. (Wilkes Co WB 6, p185).⁷⁹ He is listed with

wife Betsy in 1850, Elizabeth in 1860, and **Sarah** in 1870. According to his obituary, he was a member of New Covenant Bap Ch where he is buried.^{48,172}

[(1830 Wi)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi, Shumate's)^{113,278}; (1850 Wi, #829)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Haymeadow, #153)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #173)²⁴²] [b^{48,172}, d^{48,172}]

8. **Robert** married **Diane Shepherd**.^{149,150} He was listed as a blacksmith, age 47, in the 1850 census.²⁷⁹ He died before 1873 when the Wilkes Superior Court (page 320) recorded that his estate's administrator **James H. Walker** could sell his land to pay debts.³⁷³

[(1840 Wi, Johnson's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #487)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #418)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #62/62)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p40, #37/37)²⁸¹] [b¹¹³]

9. A son was born between 1810 and 1820 according to census information. He was not in the household by 1830.²⁷⁷ He may be **Benjamin Walker** (born 1800s) or **Leonard Walker** (born 1800s) first found in the 1830 Wilkes census.²⁷⁷ [b²⁷⁶]

On 4/21/1803, Josiah Walker sold 1 acre where he had formerly lived on Roundabout Creek to **Sterling Rose**. (Wilkes Co DB F1, p27-8).¹⁹²

On 3/27/1805, Josiah Walker asked that he and his wife be dismissed from Brier Creek Bap Ch. The name of his wife is not known.¹⁹² *Ref 192: p10.*

On 9/23/1822, Josiah Walker bought 100 acres on Roaring River from **Mary Whitley** and **Daniel Whitley** for \$150. It was witnessed by **Jasper Billing(s)**. (Wilkes Co DB K, p229).⁶⁷

Also, on 9/23/1822, Josiah Walker bought another 100 acres from **Mary Whitley** and **Daniel Whitley** for \$150. It was also witnessed by **Jasper Billing(s)**. (Wilkes Co DB K, p230).⁶⁷

On 2/25/1829, Josiah Walker sold 50 acres on Roaring River to **Willis Walker** for \$50. It was witnessed by **John Rhodes**, **E. McDaniel**, and Wm. **Walker**. The tract began on Turner's old line, north of the meeting house, near **Allen Crysel's** field. It was registered on 7/27/1837. (Wilkes Co DB I, p267).⁶⁷

On 2/22/1834, Josiah Walker sold 140 acres on the waters of Roaring River to **William Walker** for \$150. It was witnessed by **Adam Ginnings (Jennings)** and **Willis Walker**. The tract began north of the meeting house on **Samuel Spicer's** line, crossed the Clay Branch three times, and was adjacent to "Ginnings" line. It was registered on 7/28/1837. (Wilkes Co DB I, p268).⁶⁷

Judging by the census records, Josiah Walker was born between 1765 and 1770.¹⁹² The fact that he isn't found in the 1790 or 1800 Wilkes Co census might indicate that his father wasn't in the county at that time and that Josiah grew up elsewhere. *Ref 192: p10.*

There were four Walkers listed in the 1787 Wilkes Co census: **Charles, Howard, Isaac, and Samuel**. Each of them had children, but only **Isaac** had a slave.²⁷²

BAUGUESS

A-4-1. Emanuel Bauguess (6). Lydia F. Bauguess was the daughter of **Emanuel Bauguess** and **Amelia (Milly) Sparks (A-5-1)**. They had the following children.^{13,74,140,147,164,,277,278,279} Sources: *Ref 13, p423; Ref 147, p230; Ref 164, p129-30; Ref 224, p3280-3.*

1. Elizabeth Bauguess	3/16/1819	-	8/ 6/1902
2. Sarah Thayer Bauguess	1820	-	
3. Richard (Dickie) Bauguess	10/16/1822	-	4/10/1919
4. Cassie Bauguess	1824	-	
5. Reuben Bauguess	1828	-	1897
6. Jonas Bauguess	12/12/1829	-	2/ 6/1890
7. *Lydia F. Bauguess	1832	-	
8. John Bauguess	1843	-	1863

On 11/2/1879, son **Richard Bauguess** of Ashe Co sold land on Roaring River in Wilkes Co to **David Hanks**. It was "the land on which the said **Richard Bauguess**' mother lived and died which is to be divided between the seven heirs of Manuel Bauguess and Milly Bauguess, his wife."²²⁴ This confirms that in 1879 there were seven children living and that both parents had died by then.

The 1820 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists the family of Amanuel Bauguss: (000100-20100).^{147,212,276}

<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25 (he must be at least 18)</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Emanuel Baugust, p344: (210001-012001).^{147,212,277}

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>30-39</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>30-39</i>

The household of Emanuel Baugus is listed in the 1839 Wilkes Co agricultural census. In that year, he had/produced 3 horses, 15 cattle, 18 sheep, 35 swine, \$12 poultry, 10 bushels of wheat, 30 bushels of oats, 20 bushels of rye, 350 bushels of corn, 50 pounds of wool, 15 pounds of wax, 20 bushels of potatoes, 1 ton of hemp/flax, 10 pounds of tobacco, \$25 dairy products, \$20 orchard, \$35 homemade goods, and \$301 invested capital.¹⁷⁹

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Emanuel Baugus in Capt. Spicer's District which included Traphill, p38: (0021001-0102001).^{113,179,212,278}

<i>two males</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19</i>

<i>one male</i>	<i>40-49</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>40-49</i>

School censuses:

- The Wilkes Co school census dated 5/1/1841 for District 60 includes Emaniell Baugust with children between age 5 and 21: Richard, Rubin, Jonas, Casse, Sarah, and Lidia.^{140,496}
- The 1845 school census for District 34 includes children between age 5 and 21 who attended school beginning in August for the 13 day term: Reuben Baugess (5 days), Jonas (13 days), and Lidia (8 days).⁴⁹⁶
- The 10/25/1846 school census for District 34 includes Emanuel Baggus with these children age 5 to 21: Rubin, Jonas, and Lidia.⁴⁹⁶
- The December 1846 school census for District 29 includes children between age 5 and 21: Jonas Baugess, Sarah, and Lidia. None of them are shown having actually attended during this time.⁴⁹⁶
- The 1848 school census for District 29 includes children between age 5 and 21: Jonas Baugers and Lydia Baugers.⁴⁹⁶
- The 1849 school census for District 63 includes the children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they were taught during the four month term: Jonas Baugess (3 days) and John Bogus (0 days).⁴⁹⁶

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists this family in house #821, p305. Their real estate was valued at \$200.²¹²

<i>Emanuel Baugas</i>	<i>53, farmer, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Milly</i>	<i>51, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Cassey</i>	<i>24, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Jonas</i>	<i>20, farmer, b Wilkes [the handwriting almost looks like 'James']</i>
<i>Liddia</i>	<i>18, b Wilkes</i>
<i>John</i>	<i>7, b Wilkes</i>

School censuses:

- The 9/14/1850 school census for District 63 includes the children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they were taught during the one month term: Jonas Bogas (0 days).⁴⁹⁶
- Another 1850 school census for District 63 includes the children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they were taught during the one and a quarter month term: Jonas Bogus (0 days).⁴⁹⁶
- The 12/8/1851 school census for District 63 includes the children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they were taught during the one and a quarter month term: Lidia Baugus (0 days).⁴⁹⁶
- On 4/5/1856, Emanuel Baugus was one of three men elected to the school committee for District 63. Each of the winners received all seven votes.⁴⁹⁶

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists them in the Lower District, Traphill PO, p63, in house #446/446. Their real estate was valued at \$500, while their personal estate was valued at \$200.

<i>Manual Baugus</i>	<i>62, farmer, can't read/write</i>
<i>Milly</i>	<i>60, can't read/write</i>
<i>Cassy</i>	<i>38, can't read/write</i>
<i>John</i>	<i>16, attended school</i>

They are listed in the 1870 Wilkes Co census, Walnut Grove Township, Haymeadow PO, house #142, p19. Their real estate was worth \$50, while their personal esate was worth \$100.²¹²

<i>Milly Baugus</i>	<i>71, farmer, b NC, can't write</i>
<i>Cassy</i>	<i>50, at home, b NC, can't write</i>
<i>Martha C.</i>	<i>7, b NC</i>
<i>Franklin</i>	<i>17, black, farm hand, b NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Lucy</i>	<i>16, black, farm hand, b NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Pleasant</i>	<i>10, black, at home, b NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Allice</i>	<i>6, black, at home, b NC</i>
<i>Daniel</i>	<i>3, mulatto</i>

1. **Elizabeth** married **John Andrew Holloway**, a blacksmith according to the 1850 census.^{62,74,164,279} Her husband died in the Civil War.⁶² She died in Alleghany Co, NC, and is buried in Sparta Cem.^{62,74,164}

On 1/12/1880, she and her sister ("Elisa Holloway and Casey Bauguess") sold their share of their parents' land (30 acres) to their brother **Jonas** (Wilkes Co DB 4).⁶² [(1850 Wi, #738)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, #494)²⁸⁰] [b^{62,74,147,164,224}, d^{62,74,164}] Ref 62, p76,78.

2. **Sarah** was age 25 living with her son **William** and sister **Elizabeth** in the 1850 census.^{224,279} She married **Daniel Holloway** in 1866 in Ashe Co. She had been living with him and his wife in 1860.

[(1850 Wi, #738)²¹²; (1860 Grayson, p86, #655/615)²¹²; (1880 Ashe, Piney Creek, p6, Dist 4, #51)²¹²] [b^{74,276,277,278}]

3. **Richard** married **Mary (Polly) Joines**.^{62,468} They lived in the Whitehead area of Alleghany Co.⁴⁶⁸ **Richard** served in the Civil War which is discussed in an article in Ref 468, p153:

*Being severely opposed to slavery, **Richard**, who was then forty years old, decided to volunteer, and he walked to Manassas, VA, to join the Northern Army. His family never heard from him; therefore, they grieved for him as dead. His children carried on the farm work in his absence.*

More than two years later at the end of the Civil War, Richard walked suddenly in on his family. They were overjoyed to find him alive. Having been taken prisoner by the South, Richard had been unable to contact his family. After the last battle of the war, Richard began walking to Alleghany Co. He walked down the Powers Hollow above Union Church, the Bee Tree Rd, in Ashe Co. Stopping at a big log house and asking for breakfast, he found his sister Sally Bauguess Holloway....

Richard and Mary moved their family to Ashe Co after the Civil War and settled on the Big Windfall Rd. He entered the land from the government, and his farm consisted of more than 100 acres. After building a large log house with three chimneys and an upstairs, he built a huge rolling mill which was three stories with a large water wheel. Corn and wheat were ground there. At the back of the mill, Richard had a sawmill where he sawed the lumber from his trees to build Union Baptist Church.

On 11/2/1877, **Richard Bauguess** of Ashe Co sold 40 acres to **David Hanks** of Ashe Co. The land was in Wilkes Co on Roaring River, part of the land his mother had lived on before she died. The land was to be divided among the seven heirs of Emanuel and Milly Bauguess. (Wilkes Co DB).⁶² In 1880, Richard was listed as a miller.²¹²

His Ashe Co death certificate lists his parents and says he was buried in “Bauguess Cemetery” in Sturgill. They were buried on their farm in Tuckerdale, Ashe Co.^{62,468}

[(1850 Ashe)⁶²; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #380)^{62,280}; (1880 Ashe, Piney Cr, p7, #60/62)²¹²]
[b^{62,64,74,147,468}, d^{62,64,468}] Ref 62, p77.

4. **Cassie** and her sister (“Elisa Holloway and Casey Bauguess”) sold their share of their parents’ land (30 acres) to their brother **Jonas** on 1/12/1880 (Wilkes Co DB 4).⁶²
[(1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #121)²⁴²] [b^{74,147,277,278}]

5. **Reuben** married **Polly** about 1849.^{62,74,164,279} Before 1880, he sold his share of his parents’ land to **David Hanks** and moved to Mercer Co, WV, where he was listed in the census.⁶² He left a will there dated 7/1/1892.⁶²

[(1850 Wi #822)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #444)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #119)²⁴²]
[b^{62,74,147,164}, d⁶²]

6. **Jonas** first married **Martha J. Walker**.^{62,534} He married his second wife **Matilda G. Holbrook** on 9/5/1866 in Wilkes Co.^{13,62,74,164} He was buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.⁵⁸⁴

On 1/20/1880, he bought two shares of his parents’ land from **David Hanks** who had bought it from Jonas’ brothers.⁶² After his death, his estate consisted of 274 acres and was in the vicinity of Christian Home Rd (Wilkes DB 37, p52-3).⁶⁷

There are four deeds dated 8/22/1890 where one of his sons bought undivided portions of his deceased father’s estate from siblings. The deeds were registered on 4/25/1901 so they must have been entered years later. (Wilkes DB 37, p42-9).⁶⁷

[(1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #350)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #122)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p32, #227/231)²⁸¹] [b^{62,74,147,584}, d^{62,74,164,584}] Ref 13, p269; Ref 62, p78.

7. **Lydia** married **Nathaniel Ingool** on 9/25/1853 in Wilkes Co.^{2,7,66,74,77,147,164,224} Their marriage was witnessed by **Robert J. Bauguess**.⁶⁶ She must have died before 1894, when Nathaniel remarried. She is buried near Hays, NC, with her husband in an almost forgotten grave.⁴⁵
[b^{7,74,147}]

8. **John** is said to be a son of Emanuel in the estate settlement in 1878.⁵⁰⁴ He had bought \$84.41 worth of his father's personal estate at the auction in 1861. His older brother **Richard** acted as surety.⁵⁰⁴ He was killed during the Civil War.⁵⁰⁴ It would seem more likely that he could be a son of Cassie. [b²¹², d⁵⁰⁴]

On the second Saturday of January 1829, Emanuel Baugus, Emilia Baugus, and others were received into Old Roaring River Baptist Church by experience.⁵¹⁸

On the second Saturday of January 1831, Emanuel Baugus requested a letter of dismissal for him and his wife Amilia from Old Roaring River church. It was granted.⁵¹⁸

On 10/3/1842, Emanuel Baugess participated in the sale of the estate of **William Abshiar (Absher)**. He bought 1 man's saddle and 12 pounds of wool. Later, on 11/24/1842, as part of the same sale, he bought these items: 1 bee hive, another bee hive, 1 "smothing iron", 4 barrels of corn, 1 peck measure, 1 horse lock, and 1 round share.¹⁹²

On 10/24/1842, the Wilkes Co court issued this order to Emanuel Baugess. You "are hereby commanded to take the bodey of Emanuel Baugus and caus him to apear befoar sum Justis of the Peace his sd country to answor the complaint of **John Murfey** (or, **Murphy**) in a plea of Debt twenty 27 ¼ centes with interest from the year of 1832 to the prasent Date hearin fail not." Emanuel later paid \$20.27 ¼ plus the interest of \$12.10.¹⁴⁷

On the fourth Saturday of May 1844, Emanuel Baugus, Millea Baugus his wife, and **Elizabeth Holloway**, **Richard** Baugus, and Cassey Baugus requested and were granted letters of dismissal from Old Roaring River church.⁵¹⁸ Apparently they had returned after leaving in 1831.

On 11/21/1846, Emanuel Baugus bought 40 acres on the waters of Big Bugaboo Creek from **William Parsons** for \$50. The tract was along a branch and adjacent to **Thomas Durham** and **James Durham**. (Wilkes DB Q, p353).⁶⁷

On 11/21/1846, Emanuel Baugus bought 20 acres on the waters of Big Bugaboo Creek from **Thomas Tucker** for \$20. The tract began on the east side of the creek and was adjacent to that of **William Parsons**. (Wilkes DB Q, p357).⁶⁷

On 11/21/1846, Emanuel Baugus bought 30 acres on Big Bugaboo Creek from **John Durham** for \$50. The tract was on the east bank of the creek at **Isaac Debourd**'s corner and down the creek "so as to include the mill and mill seat to the mouth of a branch". (Wilkes DB Q, p362).⁶⁷

On 2/25/1851, Emanuel Baugues entered Grant #5499 for 71 acres on Roaring River. This was likely in the vicinity of Christian Home Rd. The survey was dated 10/31/1851. (NC File #5221)⁵¹⁷

On 7/11/1853, Emanuel Bauguess sold 38 acres on the waters of Roaring River to **Jonas** Baugess for \$30. The land was adjacent to Prewitt's and Buttery's lines. It was recorded in court on 7/19/1861. The witnesses were **Rhesa Lyon** and **Reuben** Baugess. (Wilkes DB Z, p188).⁶⁷

On 10/21/1861, the NC Court of Pleas and Quarter Session states that Emanuel Baugus, late of Wilkes Co, had died. Since he made no last will and testament in writing, his son **Jonas** made an application to the court for his estate.^{62,147,224} *Ref 62, p78.*

On 11/14/1861, **Jonas Bauguess** held an estate sale which mostly consisted of his father's tools. The sale totaled \$124.67. This and other documents on the settlement of Emanuel's estate were found in the estate records at the NC Archives.⁵⁰⁴

The estate could not be fully settled until after Emanuel's widow Milly died. She likely died in 1875 or 1876. On 8/21/1876, **Jonas** brought a case against his brothers and sisters before the court demanding a judgment authorizing him to sell Emanuel's land and distribute payment among the heirs. He claimed that he was indebted to the estate and that selling the land was the only way for him to be reimbursed.

Several pages of affidavits, summons, and statements were recorded and a trial was eventually held. The other siblings claimed that Jonas should have collected plenty of money and that he shouldn't need to sell the land. They felt he was unfairly pocketing more of the money than he was entitled to have.

On 4/13/1878, the case was being heard by the court. While Jonas was on the stand, he recalled that at the estate auction over 16 years earlier, **John Bauguess** owed \$84.41. Because John didn't have the money, **Richard Bauguess** acted as his surety. However, none of this money had ever been paid to the estate – either by John or Richard. Jonas said that he "never made any effort to collect the note. John Baugus was killed in the war. He did not own \$5 worth of property. The principal and surety were the sons of Emanuel Baugus."

This is the first and only reference I've seen that Emanuel had a son named John. Since he is so much younger than the other children, I had assumed he was a grandson. John was about 18 years old at the time of the estate sale, and his older brother Richard acted as his surety to buy a horse, wagon, tools, and 50 bushels of corn for \$84.41. This was two thirds of the entire sale, for which Jonas hadn't received any payment.

On cross examination, Richard said Jonas had never asked him to pay. Jonas said he should have paid anyway. There was additional confusion because some payments had been made with Confederate money. Also, Jonas was missing receipts for some of the payments he did receive.

On 5/23/1878, the court ruled that Jonas, as administrator of the estate, was owed \$87 plus interest for a total of \$170.98 from Richard Bauguess. A few months later, in the fall of 1878, the judge ruled that it was not necessary to sell the land for assets because “the evidence shows that there are now in the hands of the pltf solvent evidence of debt due and owing to his intestate that are more than sufficient to pay the amount of the alledged indebtedness of plfts intestate”. My interpretation is that the estate now has a positive balance, and Jonas should not have to sell the land for additional funds.⁵⁰⁴ Deeds over the next three years show that Jonas bought his siblings’ shares of their father’s estate.⁶⁷

A-4-2. Richard Bauguess, Sr. (7). James Bauguess, Sr. (A-1-5) is the son of Richard Bauguess, Sr. and his first wife Nancy Jane McCarty. They had the following children.^{13,62,74,147,267}
Sources: *Ref 13, p95-6; Ref 62, corrections; Ref 147, p126.*

1. Fanny Bauguess	1773	-	1847
2. *James Bauguess, Sr.	1774	-	1851
3. Robert Bauguess, Sr.	6/12/1777	-	1872
4. son Bauguess	1779	-	
5. Bryant Bauguess	1780	-	6/ /1835
6. Jane Bauguess	10/20/1782	-	2/ 6/1854
7. Henry Bauguess	1784	-	11/ /1840
8. John Bauguess	1786	-	1847
9. Vincent Bauguess	12/26/1790	-	1/ 3/1880

Emanuel Bauguess (A-4-1) and Sarah Bauguess (A-12-1) are children of Richard Bauguess, Sr. and his second wife Keziah Rose (C-9-1). They had the following children.^{13,74,147,267}

10. Celia Bauguess	1795	-	1822
11. *Emanuel Bauguess	1797	-	1861
12. Mary (Polly) Bauguess	1798	-	1/16/1880
13. *Sarah Bauguess	1800	-	
14. daughter Bauguess	1805	-	
15. Elijah Bauguess	1808	-	
16. Nancy Bauguess	1810	-	
17. Lydia Bauguess	10/ 7/1812	-	2/10/1900
18. Richard Bauguess, Jr.	1814	-	
19. Susan Bauguess	9/16/1815	-	3/ 3/1901
20. Phoebe Bauguess	1817	-	

They lived in Loudon Co, VA, until the late 1780s when they moved to Wilkes Co, NC.¹³ **John** was likely the last child born in VA. The others were born in Wilkes Co.¹⁴⁷ “Richard was married twice, fathering 22 children.”¹³ There may have been another child named **Harrison** born about 1810.⁷⁴ However, this could be **Elijah**’s middle name.¹³ In Wilkes Co, they settled on the waters of Roaring River, near Old Roaring River Bap Ch.¹³

Notably absent from this list is **William R. Bauguess** who appears in Maury Co, TN, in the 1820, 1830, and 1840 censuses. He left a will in neighboring Lewis Co dated 6/26/1847 where he mentioned his wife **Mary Abigail**. Because Richard's sons John and Bryant are also living there, many researchers have assumed that William is another brother. However, the censuses suggest that he was born about 1770 which is earlier than one would expect if he were part of this family. Also, he is not included as a legatee in Richard's estate settlement in 1824. Since all of the other known children are listed in that document, perhaps William was not his son.²⁶⁷ He was likely an uncle or cousin.

Researcher Tim Peterman has done a logical and extremely thorough assessment of this family, and his work is greatly appreciated. He suggests that the 1824 estate settlement likely lists Richard's twelve oldest and living children in the order of their birth.²⁶⁷ This estate document is mentioned below.

After analyzing the following census records, it appears that 18 or 19 children are accounted for. The only child who does not clearly fit into the above scheme is **Jane**. If she is actually included in the census records, it was likely not until 1810 and 1820.

The 1789 Wilkes Co tax list for Capt. S. Johnson's District includes Richard Baugus who was taxed for one poll and 239 acres.¹⁵⁸

The 1790 Wilkes Co census lists the family of Rd. Boggus in the Sixth Company, p156.²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 16</i>
<i>six males</i>	<i>under 16</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1792 Wilkes Co tax list for Hammon's District includes Richard Baughgus (stud) with one poll and 200 acres.¹⁵⁸ In 1793, in the same district, Richard Boggers had one poll and 300 acres.¹⁵⁸ In 1795, Richard Baugus is again in Hammon's District with one poll and 400 acres.¹⁵⁸ The 1796 list for the same district again includes Richard Baugus with one poll and 400 acres.¹⁵⁸ In 1797 Richd. Bauguess is listed in Hammon's District with one poll and 200 acres.¹⁵⁸ In 1799 Richard Baugus was in the same district with one poll and 200 acres.¹⁵⁸

The 1800 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **Rich'd** Baugust, p28: (22201-20110).²¹²

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census lists the family of Richard Baugust, p850: (11101-23010).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
-----------------	------------

<i>one male</i>	10-15
<i>one male</i>	16-25
<i>one male</i>	over 45
<i>two females</i>	0-9
<i>three females</i>	10-15
<i>one female</i>	26-45

The 1820 Wilkes Co census lists the family of Richard Bauguss, p532: (110001-32201).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	0-9
<i>one male</i>	10-15
<i>one male</i>	over 45
<i>three females</i>	0-9
<i>two females</i>	10-15
<i>two females</i>	16-25
<i>one female</i>	over 45

The 1830 Wilkes Co census lists the family of Kissiah Murphey, p344: (0001-00100001).²¹² Keziah, widow of Richard, had remarried to **Timothy Murphy** in 1825. He either died or moved away by 1830.

<i>one male</i>	15-19
<i>one female</i>	10-14
<i>one female</i>	50-59

1. **Fanny** is said to have married **John Higgins** about 1790.^{13,63,147} At least one source seems to be from a paper written by **William Rufus Cooley** (1856-1938) who was the grandson of **Thomas Higgins** and was a minister and school teacher. He wrote "John Higgins and Fannie Bauguess Higgins, his wife, lived in Ash County, NC. They had three sons **Linville**, **Thomas**, and **John**."⁵²⁷

They likely lived in Ashe Co. Unsourced information is that John died in 1846, and Fanny in 1847, both near Galax, VA.⁰

[(1800 Wi)²¹²; (1810 Wi)²⁷⁵]] [b^{74,147}, d⁰]

2. **James, Sr.** likely married his first wife about 1795. After she died, he married his second wife **Mary Turner** in 1824 in Wilkes Co.^{74,147} [b^{74,147,275,276,277,278,279}]

3. **Robert, Sr.** married **Mary Sparks** about 1801.^{13,147} His birthdate is recorded in a family Bible.⁹³ In the 1870 census he is living alone, age 94, and born in VA.^{113,242} "A family Bible shows Robert to have been born June 12, 1777 in VA, son of Richard."^{13,93} He and his wife were buried at Old Roaring River Bap Ch.⁷⁴

On 11/16/1801 he entered Grant #2153 for 50 acres on Little Sandy Creek, adjacent to **Cuthbert King's** old entry and **William Lyon's** line. (NC File #2432)⁵¹⁷ On 1/15/1806, Grant #2601 was for another 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River, also adjacent to **William Lyon**. (NC File #2314)⁵¹⁷

[(1810 Wi)²⁷⁵; (1820 Wi)²⁷⁶; (1830 Wi, p343)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi, Spicer's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi #962)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #705)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #142)^{113,242}] [b^{1,2,7,13,63,74,93,147}, d^{63,74,147}]

4. A son was born between 1774 and 1790 according to the 1790 census.²¹² It seems that he must have died or moved away before the 1800 census. Since he was not mentioned in the 1824 settlement of Richard's estate, it's even more likely that he had died by this later date.

5. **Bryant** was in Maury Co, TN, in 1807.¹⁴⁷ He died in Shelby Co, TN, where his will was proven in July 1835 and recorded on 8/3/1835 (Shelby WB 1, p61).¹⁴⁷ In 1830 he was age 40 to 50.²¹² [(1820 Maury TN, Williamsport, p67)²¹²; (1830 Maury TN)²¹²] [b¹⁴⁷, d¹⁴⁷]

6. **Jane** is listed as the daughter of Richard and Nancy in a Holbrook family Bible.⁵⁵⁷ She married **Joseph Spicer** on 4/3/1805 in Wilkes Co.^{1,74,147,292,557} In May 1846, an allowance was made by the court for Jane, widow of Joseph Spicer (Wilkes WB 4, p322).²⁹² Jane Spicer (age 68, born VA) is found in the 1850 census, presumably living with two of her sons.²⁷⁹ On 10/22/1810, **Richard Bauguess** sold land on the East Fork of Roaring River to **Joseph Spicer** for \$100.⁶⁷ [(1810 Wi)²¹²; (1830 Wi, p345)²¹²; (1840 Wi, Spicers, p36)²¹²; (1850 Wi, #978)²⁷⁹] [b^{1,74,147,292,557}, d^{1,74,147,292,522,557}]

7. **Henry** married **Lydia Sparks** before 1810 in Wilkes Co.^{13,74,147} On 1/19/1814 he entered Grant #3013 for 50 acres on Googes Branch adjacent to his own land and that of his father. (NC File #2662)⁵¹⁷ On 7/30/1827 he entered Grant #3443 for 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River on the side of the mountain near **William Holbrook's** old line and **Isaiah Rose's** field. (NC File #3156)⁵¹⁷ On 9/16/1829 he entered 100 acres on the waters of Roaring River on the north side of the mountain adjacent to a 100 acre tract that he bought from Capt. Holloway. (NC File #3453)⁵¹⁷ On 10/17/1817, Henry Bauguess bought a 16 year old negro girl named Gilley from **John Martin** of Surry Co for \$500. (Wilkes WB 3, p161).⁷⁹ Research done by his descendant Tim Peterman provides insight into his character and his final days.²⁶⁷ Tim writes that Henry's son **Bryant** described him as "a typical Irishman: red-haired, raw boned, six feet two inches tall in his stocking feet and very strong, competing in feats of strength until he was known as the strongest man in several states". Tim goes on to describe a fascinating story about Henry's death:

Henry Bauguess died a political martyr, being killed in the prime of his life, shortly after 1840. According to his son, Bryant, ... once while at the polls in North Carolina, two different factions told him how to vote. He refused to be intimidated and voted as he wanted. He was waylaid and beaten by both factions on his way home and died as a result. The plausibility of this tradition is enhanced by the timing of Henry's death. Henry Bauguess died after the 1840 census was taken and before the family moved to Indiana in the early 1840s. The well-known Election of 1840 occurred during this time period.

Tim describes how the politics in the South were very contentious for this election.²⁶⁷ The choice was between northern Democrat Martin Van Buren who had been Vice President under the popular southern president Andrew Jackson, and William Henry Harrison of the Whig party who was a military hero and was actually more similar to Jackson. Should voters stay with the party or should they select someone who more closely matched Jackson's philosophy?

It is quite likely that Henry Bauguess was a victim of the political fervor of 1840. If this hypothesis and the family tradition are accurate, he was probably killed either on or shortly after 11/3/1840, the date on which the presidential election was held.

Tim explains that the Wilkes County Court Minutes record a lawsuit brought against Henry by **Samuel Steelman** in August 1840.²⁶⁷ Henry was found guilty on 10/10/1840. Without going into all the details, it appears that Henry had recently transferred his land to his son-in-law **Joseph Richardson**. With few assets left, perhaps he was unable to pay the court settlement. If he used his land as collateral anyway, when **Joseph Richardson** tried to sell it in November to **Peter Brown**, the court may have brought it to his attention that there was an unsettled lien on Henry's property. This would certainly have been reason for **Peter Brown** to become upset. Perhaps before Henry and his family could leave town for Kentucky or Indiana, he was "waylaid and beaten" by a group led by **Peter Brown**.

*When (17 year old) **Bryant Bauguess** asked his dying father what happened, rather than admitting to the shame of losing the lawsuit, he may have simply said that he had voted the wrong way, thus launching the tradition that Bryant handed down to his descendants. His will (where he is said to have freed his slaves) may have bypassed the probate court, if in the judge's opinion, there was nothing left to probate. If the above hypothesis is true, it is doubtful that Henry Bauguess left Wilkes Co, NC, prior to his death.*

The 1840 census indicates that Henry did not own any slaves.²⁶⁷ His family is found in the 1850, Marion Township, Owen Co, IN, census where Lydia is 65 years old.¹⁴⁷ She died in Crawford Co, IL, on 8/17/1856.²⁶⁷

[(1810 Wi)²⁷⁵; (1820 Wi)^{147,276}; (1830 Wi, p343)^{147,277}; (1840 Wi, Johnson's)^{147,278}]
[b^{13,74,147,267}, d²⁶⁷]

8. **John** married **Sarah Louise Allen**.¹⁴⁷ They are not found in Wilkes Co in 1810.²⁷⁵ However, on 11/29/1813 he entered Grant #2945 for 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River adjacent to **William Williams** and **Robert Bauguess**. The survey was dated 10/21/1814. (NC File #2594).⁵¹⁷ He may have been living with his brother **Bryant** in the 1820 Maury Co, TN, census.^{147,212} He died in Maury Co (Maury WB B, p142, 153, 582)¹⁴⁷ (1830 Maury TN, p395)²¹²; (1840 Maury TN, p388)²¹² [b¹⁴⁷, d¹⁴⁷]

9. **Vincent** entered Grant #3016 for 150 acres on Googes Branch and "the big Elkin" on 1/19/1814. The land was adjacent to his father. (NC File #2665)⁵¹⁷ He paid his father \$100 for 50 acres in Wilkes Co on 9/6/1814.⁶⁷

He first married **Susan Hanks** on 1/7/1817 in Wilkes Co.^{49,74,93,147,525} His second marriage was to **Nancy Creed** on 1/10/1843 in Wilkes Co.⁷⁴ He married his third wife **Mary** before the 1850 census in Wilkes Co.^{74,147,279} On 4/1/1863 he gave his daughter **Charlotte H. Casey** 250 acres on the north side of Traphill Rd. However, Vincent would retain possession of the land until he died. (Wilkes Bk Z, p419).⁶⁷

He died before 2/2/1880 when his wife and heirs appeared before the court and stated that they would carry out the will as given by Vincent only a short time before his death.⁴⁷⁴ The paper begins "I the widow of the late Vincent Bauguess" and is signed by Emily A. Bauguess. This suggests that Vincent married a fourth time. Perhaps her name was **Emily A. Billings** (born 1837 VA) as suggested by the 1880 census when she is living with her mother Ellender C. Billings and a daughter Mary E. They are next door to Vincent's son **Osborn Bauguess**.²¹² These handwritten estate papers lists all the heirs and were passed down through the family, but perhaps they are also on file in Raleigh.⁴⁷⁴

The Jan 3 date of his death needs to be verified.^{62,74} However, the 1880 Mortality Schedule records his death from pneumonia in January of that year. He was age 89 and born in NC, but both parents were born in VA.⁴⁷³

[(1820 Wi)²⁷⁶; (1830 Wi, p344)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi, Spicer's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #93)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #900)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #106)²⁴²] [b^{74,62,147}, d^{62,74,473,474}]

10. **Celia** married **Lemuel Lewis** on 5/23/1818 in Wilkes Co. They are both age (16-26) in 1820. She was likely still alive on 11/13/1821 when her father sold 100 acres to her husband. A year and a half later on 5/3/1823, her husband, now of Surry Co, sold the land back to her mother. It's likely that Celia died in late 1822 or early 1823, and her surviving husband had moved on to Surry Co to start over. It appears that Lemuel remarried to **Valenta Poe** on 9/8/1823 in Surry Co.

[(1820 Wi)²¹²; (1830 Su)²¹²; (1840 Su)²¹²] [b²¹²]

11. **Emanuel** married **Amelia (Milly) Sparks** on 9/26/1817 in Wilkes Co, bondsman **Joseph Spicer**.^{49,74,93,147,164} He died in Traphill.¹⁴⁷ [b^{74,147,164}, d^{74,147,164}]

12. **Polly** married **Isaiah Rose** on 3/17/1826 in Wilkes Co.^{13,74,147} She was age 50 in 1850, age 65 in 1860, and age 80 in 1870.^{242,279,280} The 1880 Mortality Schedule records the death of Mary Rose at age 84 in January from "hemorrhage from lungs". It lists her birthplace as NC, but both parents born in VA.⁴⁷³

[(1830 Wi, p344)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi, Johnson's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #954)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #384)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #148)²⁴²] [b^{74,147}, d¹⁴⁷]

13. **Sarah** married **Zachariah Brooks** on 3/7/1821 in Wilkes Co.^{1,13,74,147} [b^{1,74,147}]

14. A daughter born between 1804 and 1810 is indicated by the 1810 and 1820 censuses.²¹²

15. **Elijah** married **Jane Brumley** of Mecklenburg Co, NC.¹⁴⁷ Their children were born in Cabarrus Co, NC.^{147,212} Before he left Wilkes Co, he received 99.75 acres from his father on 10/20/1821.⁶⁷ In 1850 and 1860 he was listed as a shoe maker.²¹² [(1840 Cabarrus, p93)²¹²; (1850 Cabarrus, p891, #698)²¹²; (1860 Cabarrus, W Concord, p49, #414/373)²¹²] [b^{74,147,212,276}]

16. **Nancy** married **John Marsh** on 8/15/1828 in Wilkes Co with bondsman **Jesse Caudle (Caudill)**.^{49,147} Nothing else is known of her for certain.

Perhaps she is the Nancy married to a much older John Marsh in the 1850 Surry Co census.²¹² In that year she was 40 and he was 82. In 1860, he had died, and her age was given as 50. In 1870 she was 66, and in 1880 she was 78. They lived near Dobson.²¹² Surry Co records do show that John Marsh (very likely the same man) married **Nancy East** on 11/13/1817. Perhaps she died and John remarried to Nancy Bauguess in 1828 to help care for his children. This is very likely the case because in 1850 John and Nancy were living next to **Valenta Poe** Lewis who was the second wife of her brother-in-law **Lemuel Lewis**.²¹²

However, it's possible that Bauguess is not Nancy's maiden name. On 11/2/1821 **John Bauguess** married **Nancy Caudle** in Wilkes Co with bondsman **Jesse Caudle**. This John Bauguess is not found in any later records, perhaps because he died soon after. It's possible that his widow Nancy is the one who married **John Marsh** in 1828.

(1830 Surry, p103)²¹²; (1840 Surry, p59)²¹²; (1850 Surry, N. Div, p324, #805)²¹²; (1860 Surry, Dobson, p71, #542)²¹²; (1870 Surry, p13, Bryan, #101)²¹²; (1880 Surry, Dobson, p21, #197)²¹²]

17. **Lydia** married **Martin Cockerham** on 11/15/1829 in Wilkes Co.^{44,74,147} She died in Wilkes Co.¹⁴⁷

[(1830 Wi, p374)²¹²; (1840 Wi, Johnsons, p34)²¹²; (1850 Wi, p255, #77)²¹²; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #735)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Edw, p24, #185)²¹²; (1880 Wi, Edwards, p8, #144/150)²⁸¹] [b^{44,147,212}, d¹⁴⁷]

18. **Richard, Jr.** received 99.75 acres from his father on 10/20/1821.⁶⁷ On 8/2/1831, his older brother **Vincent** was appointed as his guardian.⁵⁰⁴ On 3/27/1835 he entered Grant #3864 for 100 acres at the mouth of Bee Branch on Roaring River (Wilkes DB I, p274 and DB 23, p107).⁶⁷ Two days later he married **Elizabeth Lackey** on 3/29/1835 in Wilkes Co.^{74,147}

He is likely the same Richard Baugus who married **Anna Willis** on 12/29/1836 in Grayson Co, VA.⁶⁶ They lived there until the 1850s when they moved to Atchison Co, MO. In the census records, he always listed his birthplace as NC and his age consistently points to a birth year of about 1814.²¹²

[(1840 Grayson)²¹²; (1850 Grayson)^{147,212}; (1860 Atchison MO)²¹²; (1870 Atchison)²¹²; (1876 Atchison)²¹²] [b^{74,147,212,504}]

19. **Susan** married **Richard Murphy Wright** on 7/29/1837 in Surry Co, NC.⁶² According to The Chronicle (Wilkesboro newspaper) on 10/27/1897, "Mrs. **Lydia** Cockerham, 87 years old, visited her sister Mrs. Susan Wright, age 83 years. Had not seen each other for 37 years although lived only 12 miles apart."⁶² She was buried in the Wright-Sale Cem.⁶²

[(1850 Surry, N Div, Hotel Dist, #851)²¹²; (1860 Surry, Hotel Dist, Elkin PO, p55, #422)²¹²; (1870 Surry, Hotel, Elkin PO, p17, #123)²¹²; (1880 Surry, Hotel 171, p7, #37)²¹²; (1900 Surry, Elkin 107, p10A, #138/143)²¹²] [b^{62,212}, d⁶²]

20. **Phoebe** married **John M. Southard** on 4/18/1836 in Wilkes⁷⁴ or Surry¹⁴⁷ Co. After he died in 1860, she married **James Wells** on 5/15/1865 according to a letter she wrote to her late husband's brother on 2/28/1869.^{519,619} Two weeks later on 3/16/1869 James Wells wrote them a letter stating that "some of Phebe's connection were opposed to her uniting herself to me and there is unfriendly feelings towards me to the present time, on account of her own free choice."⁵¹⁹ He died before the 1880 census.

[(1860 Surry, Dobson, p45, #342)²¹²; (1870 Surry, Hotel, p12, #81)²¹²; (1880 Surry, Hotel, p16, #137)²¹²] [b^{74,147,212}]

Since he was married in 1772, it appears that **Richard Bauguess, Sr.** was born between 1744 and 1753, almost certainly in VA even though some researchers have suggested England. His first wife was **Nancy McCarty** who was likely born about 1755, and is probably of Irish descent.⁷⁴ They moved from Loudon Co, VA, to Wilkes Co, NC, in the late 1780s. Richard is found in Loudon Co records as late as 1785.^{13,74,147} Nancy died about 1790 – probably soon after the birth of son **Vincent** – in Traphill and was one of the first to be buried at Old Roaring River Bap Ch.^{13,74,147}

Richard married his second wife **Keziah Rose** in Wilkes Co about 1795.¹⁴⁷ When he signed documents in Wilkes Co, he signed them with an "X".⁶⁷ He died in Wilkes Co about 1822.¹⁴⁷ He may "be buried in a family graveyard on the old **Osborne Bauguess** farm near Traphill".¹³ Osborne Bauguess (born in 1824) was a son of **Vincent Bauguess**.⁷⁴ Richard's grandson claimed that he lived to be over 100 years old.¹³

There is another Richard Boggess listed in the 1786 Caswell Co, NC, census. This is 100 miles east of Wilkes Co along the VA border. Those in the family were: one male (21-60), seven males (under 21), and four females.¹⁶⁴ It is believed that this **Richard Boggess** was a first cousin of our Richard Bauguess.¹⁴⁷ He married **Nancy Ann Smith** and is found in Prince William Co, VA (1759-61), Fauquier Co, VA (c1771), Orange Co, NC (1773), Caswell Co, NC (1777-1802), and in KY (1804-1806).¹⁴⁷ Ref 147, p178; Ref 164, p137.

Of the following records, I am not completely convinced that the earliest of these is the same Richard Bauguess. I would expect him to be too young to be mentioned in most records before the early 1760s.

On 3/24/1748*, a "Richard Baugus, son of Henry Baugus" was listed as an heir to **Thomas Anderson**. **Thomas Anderson** was the husband of **Elizabeth Boggess**, sister of **Henry**. Therefore, Richard was the nephew of **Thomas Anderson**.⁶² Ref 62, p625

On 3/15/1758, a Richard Boggess was identified as the brother of **John Boggess**. (Fairfax Co, VA, DB D1, p520-22).¹⁴⁷

On 7/18/1758, **John Boggess** is referred to as a planter in Fairfax Co. His brother Richard was again mentioned.¹⁴⁷

On 2/17/1763, Richard Boggess was a defendant against **John Qunyon** in the Fairfax Co court. (Book 1756:815). The case is mentioned again on 3/17/1763. (Book 1756:836). It was dismissed on 11/18/1763. (Book 1756:872).¹⁴⁷

The 1769 Loudon Co, VA, Tithables List includes Richard Boggess, overseer. He is taxed for three tithes for **Vincent Boggess** and two negros.¹⁴⁷

The 1771 Loudon Co, VA, Tithables List includes Richard Boggess, who was living with **Moses Furr**. The tax was for one tithe.¹⁴⁷

The 1772 Loudon Co, VA, Tithables List charges one tithe to Richard Boggess.¹⁴⁷

In 1772, Richard Boggess was married to Ann M. Carty by **David Griffith** in Shelburne Parish, Loudon Co, VA.¹⁴⁷

The 1773 Loudon Co, VA, Tithables List includes Richard Boggess living with **Bryan W. Carty**. Two tithes were charged.¹⁴⁷

The 1774, 1779, and 1782 Loudon Co, VA, Tithables List each charged Richard Boggess for one tithe.¹⁴⁷

The 1784 Loudon Co, VA, Tithables List charged two tithes to Richard Boggess who had one negro.¹⁴⁷

The 1785 Loudon Co, VA, Tithables List charged one tithe to Richard Boggess.¹⁴⁷

About 1790, Richard's wife **Nancy McCarty** died in Wilkes Co, NC.^{13,74,147} Richard was listed in the 1790 Wilkes Co census.^{113,147}

On 7/23/1791, Richard Baugess entered Grant #2052 for 100 acres from the State of NC at a price of 30 shillings per 100 acres. The land crossed a branch of Sandy Creek and was adjacent to **Thomas Welch (Walsh)** and **Pannerly** (Wilkes Co DB F1, p114).⁶⁷

On 11/5/1794, Richard Baugess built a grist mill on Sandy Creek below the main road that goes up the mountain. (Wilkes Co, NC, Court Minutes, Vol. 4).¹⁴⁷

On 7/31/1795, Richard Boggus bought 100 acres on the waters of Roaring River at auction from **William Johnson**, Esq., late sheriff of Wilkes Co. The land had been a Grant to **Cuthbert King** on 11/9/1784, and this sale was to pay a debt owed by King to **Thomas Gambill**. The northeast corner of the square tract was located at the head of a branch. It was witnessed by **Rowland Judd** and **William Brown**. (Wilkes Co DB D, p263).⁶⁷

On 8/4/1800, Richard Baugess sold 100 acres on the waters of Roaring River to **Robert Bauguess** for 20 pounds. The land began near the head of a branch. (Wilkes DB C1, p485).^{67,147}

On 11/26/1802, Richard Bauguess entered Grant #2426 for 250 acres on the East Fork of Gudges Creek from the State of NC at a price of 50 shillings per 100 acres. The land adjoined **Spencer Adams**. (Wilkes Co DB F1, p236).⁶⁷

On 9/18/1808 Richard Baugust purchased 99.5 acres at auction for 23 shillings. For sale was a 200a tract for which the 1805 taxes amounting to 23 shillings had not been paid. The land was bisected diagonally with the northeast portion kept by the Sheriff for taxes, and Richard buying the southwest portion. The tract was “lying on the East Fork of Roaring River” adjacent to **Thomas Lorance**’s line and crossing a creek. (Wilkes DB F2, p99-100).⁶⁷

On 10/22/1810, Richard Baugust sold 50 acres on the East Fork of Roaring River to **Joseph Spicer** for \$100 “good and lawful money”. It was adjacent to **Ephraim Parmeley**, and the northern boundary crossed a creek. It was witnessed by **William Spicer** and **James Hanks**, and was proven in court in April 1832. (Wilkes Co DB F2, p518).⁶⁷

On 3/6/1813, Richard Baugust entered Grant #2961 for 100 acres on the waters of Googes Branch. The tract was adjacent to **William Holbrook**. (NC File #2609)⁵¹⁷

On 9/6/1814, Richard Baugust sold 50 acres to Vincen (or, **Vincent**) Baugust for \$100. The land was along a creek and adjacent to **Joseph Spicer** and Vincent’s new entry. It was witnessed by **James Haynes** and **John Baugus**. (Wilkes DB GH, p533).⁶⁷

In May of 1819, Richard Baugus sold to **Caleb Martin** 100 acres on Little Sandy Creek, bordering **Thomas Walsh**’s line. This land was originally entered on 7/23/1791. (Wilkes Co DB 24, p422).⁶⁷

On 11/30/1820, Richard Bauguss sold 100 acres to Alemuel (or, **Emanuel**) **Lewis** for \$100. The land was on the waters of Gouges Branch, adjoining **William Holbrook**. It was proven in court in May 1823. (Wilkes Co DB).⁶⁷

On 10/20/1821, Richard Bauguss gave a gift of 199½ acres to **Elijah Bauguss** and **Richard Bauguss, Jr**, to be equally divided. It was witnessed by Elemuel (**Emanuel**) **Lewis**, Poley Bauguss and **George W. Smoot**. It was proven in court in April 1822. (Wilkes Co DB K, p168).^{67,147}

On 11/13/1821, Richard Baugass sold to **Emanuel Lewis** 100 acres on Ganges Branch, bordering Wm. (**William**) **Holbrook**. (Wilkes DB K, p296).¹⁴⁷

In February of 1822, the will of Richard Baugus/Baugess was probated. It was dated 5/27/1809. He left everything to his wife Kezia and mentioned his underaged children. He left his son **Vincent** his Smith tools. He left his joiner and carpenter tools to his son **Emanuel**. It was witnessed by Thos. (**Thomas**) **Walsh**, Izzair Field (**Isaiah Fields**), and **Jacob Lyon**. He signed with his mark.³⁷² (Wilkes WB 4, p25).⁷⁹

In the April 1822 session of the Court of P&Q, Kisiah Baugus declared “that Richard Baugus departed this life some time in the year 1822 leaving your petitioner his widow” and that he “possessed of a considerable personal estate without having made any provision in said estate for your petitioner’s one year’s allowance which she is entitled to by law”. She asks that the court evaluate his estate and make an allowance to her. (Wilkes Estate Files).⁵⁰⁴

In November of 1822, the inventory of Richard Bauguess’ estate was taken. These are some of the items included: 4 horses, 12 head of cattle, 6 hogs, 8 sheep, 1 wagon, 1 chest, a cupboard, a flax wheel, 2 beds and furniture, blacksmith tools, other household goods, and farming equipment. The return was made by the administratrix Kisiah (X) Baugus. (Wilkes WB 4, p33).^{79,147}

In February of 1823, an allowance was made to Kisiah Bauguss, widow, out of the estate of Richard Baugus. The allowance was to support the family for one year. It consisted of 27 barrels of corn, 1800 pounds of pork, 900 pounds of beef, and 5 bushels of salt. (Wilkes WB 4, p34).^{79,147} The sale of his property amounted to \$424.05. (Wilkes WB 4, p42).⁷⁹

On 5/3/1823, Alemuel **Lewis** of Surry Co sold 100 acres to Kisiah Baugus for \$100. The tract was on the waters of Gouges Branch bordering **William B. Holbrook**’s old line. (Wilkes DB K, p307).⁶⁷ This is clearly the land that Richard had sold to him two years earlier.

In August 1824, a settlement was made regarding the estate of Richard Bauguss. It mentioned **Kiziah**, his widow and administratrix, and the following adult legatees in the following order: **John Higgins**, **James Bauguss**, **Bryant Bauguss**, **Robert Bauguss**, **Henry Bauguss**, **Joseph Spicer**, **John Bauguss**, **Vincent Bauguss**, **Emanuel Bauguss**, **Lemuel Lewis**, **Zachariah Brooks**, and Polley Bauguss. There was also mention of seven minor legatees. These legatees are likely children and son-in-laws of Richard.^{267,375} Ref 375, p102-3.

On 1/16/1825, **Keziah** Bauges married her second husband **Timothy Murphey**.¹⁴⁷

On 8/2/1831, **Vincent** Baugus was appointed guardian to **Richard** Baugus, orphan of Richard Baugus deceased. The bond was witnessed by **William** Abshire and **Eli Blackburn**. (Wilkes Estate Files)⁵⁰⁴ This proves that **Richard Jr.** was born after 1810 because if he had been 21 years old, he wouldn’t need a guardian.

Although there is no clear paper documentation, Richard Bauguess, Sr, is likely the son of **Henry Boggess, Jr.** (born 1705) and his wife **Jane Cox** (born 1713) of Northumberland Co, VA.^{74,147} DNA evidence supports this. Descendants of Henry and Jane who have done yDNA testing do match each other. While this doesn't prove that Richard is their son, he is certainly a close relative.

Henry Boggess, Jr. was the son of **Henry Boggess, Sr**, who died in Northumberland Co about 1685.¹⁴⁷

Henry Boggess, Sr, was the son of **Robert Boggus** who died in Northumberland Co about 1662. He was in America as early as 1644.¹⁴⁷

Largely based on information from Ref 147, I believe that Richard Bauguess was born in the late 1740s, the youngest son of **Henry Boggess** (born 1705) and **Jane Cox** (born 1713). He may have been living with his older brother **John Boggess** in 1758 near their father in Fairfax Co, VA. By 1763, he was old enough to appear in Fairfax Co court. By 1769, he had moved out of his brother's household, and was living with his first cousin **Vincent Boggess** in neighboring Loudon Co, VA.

Meanwhile, his father **Henry** was mentioned in at least six Fairfax Co court cases along with **Daniel McCarty** between 1762 and 1769. In 1771, Richard was living in Loudon Co with **Moses Furr** who must have been outside the ages of 20 and 60 (approximately) since he was not counted as a tithe. In the following year Richard married **Nancy McCarty**, who was quite possibly the daughter of **Daniel McCarty**. The next year they were perhaps living with her brother **Bryan** who was counted as a tithe in 1773.

Between 1774 and 1785, Richard and Nancy lived in Loudon Co with an ever-growing family. The family suffered a loss in late 1785 when Richard's father Henry died in Fairfax Co at the age of 80. On October 14, Henry's inventory was taken by **Daniel McCarty** and **Daniel McCarty Jr.** With the death of his father, Richard felt no reason to stay in northern VA, and decided to move south to the sparsely populated foothills of NC. About 1788, the family – now including at least eight children— traveled down the Shenandoah Valley and settled in Wilkes Co, NC. Soon after arriving, their ninth child Vincent was born. Before the 1790 census, Richard's wife Nancy had died, and within five years, he would remarry.

SPARKS

A-5-1. Reuben Sparks, Sr. (7). Amelia (Milly) Sparks (A-4-1) and John Sparks (C-18-1) were children of **Reuben Sparks, Sr.** and **Cassie Buttery (A-7-1)**. They had the following children.^{1,13,224,228} *Ref 1: p179-81; Ref 13: p422-3; Ref 164: p145-6; Ref 224 (p3177-98, p3263-85).*

1. Benjamin Sparks	1784	-	1876
2. *John Sparks	1786	-	1868
3. female Sparks	1787	-	
4. Lydia Sparks	11/ 2/1790	-	1856
5. Solomon Sparks	1792	-	
6. Jonas Sparks	6/ 2/1793	-	1/18/1875
7. William Russell Sparks	1/ 3/1797	-	2/27/1880
8. *Amelia (Milly) Sparks	1799	-	1877
9. Reuben Sparks, Jr.	1800	-	
10. Matilda Sparks	3/ /1805	-	8/18/1878
11. female Sparks	1810	-	

Reuben owned land in both Wilkes and Surry Co, NC, but he seems to be more associated with Wilkes Co.¹³ The 1782 Wilkes Co tax list in Capt. Rowland Judd's District includes Ruben Sparks with no acres of land, no negroes, 1 mule or horse, and 3 cattle.¹⁵⁸ Even though it looks like he was exceptionally poor, this is not that surprising. He was about 27 years old and had probably just recently moved out on his own. Either Reuben had just been married or he soon would be.

The 1784 Wilkes Co tax list includes Ruben Sparks with one poll and 100 acres of land.¹⁵⁸ He is not listed in the 1787 Wilkes Co census.²⁷² The 1788 tax list for Capt. A. Gordon's Dist. includes Reubin Sparks with one poll and 200 acres of land.¹⁵⁸ The 1789 list for Capt. S. Johnson's Dist. includes Reubin Sparks with one poll and 200 acres.¹⁵⁸

The family of Reuben Sparks is listed in the 1790 Wilkes Co census, Sixth Company, p155.²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 16</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>under 16</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1799 Wilkes Co tax list for Hammon's District includes Reubin Sparkes with one poll and 300 acres.¹⁵⁸

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Reuben Sparks, p62: (20110-21010).²¹²

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Reubin Sparks, p865: (01101-11101).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Reubin Sparks, p530: (011101-11101).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-17</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25 [must be same person as in the 16-17 bracket]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Reuben Sparks, p346: (010001001-011000001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>30-39</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>60-69</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>60-69</i>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **William R. Sparks** in Capt. Spicer's District which included Traphill, p38: (0001001001-0001010001).²¹² Perhaps Reuben and Cassie are living with their son.

<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>40-49</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>70-79</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>30-39</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>70-79</i>

1. **Benjamin** married **Sarah Jeffreys** about 1802.^{13,164} He died in Yadkin Co, NC.¹³ [(1850 Surry NC, S. Div, p175, #207/208)^{212,224}; (1860 Yadkin, Jonesville, p96, #751/698)^{212,224}; (1870 Yadkin, Knobs, Jonesville, p19, #142/139)²¹²] [b^{1,13,164,173,212}, d^{1,13,173,224}]

2. **John** married **Elizabeth Rose** in Wilkes Co about 1806.^{13,173,224} They died in Alleghany Co before 1870.¹³ [b^{1,13,173}, d^{173,224}]

3. A daughter is indicated by the census. [b¹³]

4. **Lydia** married **Henry Bauguess** before 1810 in Wilkes Co.^{13,74,173} After Henry died in the 1840s, she moved from Wilkes Co to Marion Township, Owen Co, IN, where she is found in the 1850 census, age 65.¹⁴⁷ She died in IL.¹⁴⁷
[(1810 Wi)²⁷⁵; (1820 Wi)^{147,276}; (1830 Wi, p343)^{147,277}; (1840 Wi, Johnson's)^{147,278}]
[b^{13,147,173}, d^{13,77,147}]

5. Solomon [(1820 Wi)²²⁴] [b^{1,13,164,173}]

6. **Jonas** married **Mary Brown** according to a marriage bond dated 9/27/1817 in Wilkes Co.^{13,164,173,224} They moved to Tazewell Co, VA, in 1848.¹ He died in Tazewell Co.^{13,173,224}
[(1840 Wi, Spicer's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Tazewell VA, W. Dist, p163, #1096)²¹²; (1860 Tazewell VA, W. Dist, p159, #1104/1075)²¹²; (1870 Tazewell VA, Maiden Spring, p76, #520)²¹²] [b^{1,13,173,224}, d^{1,13,173,224}]

7. **William** moved to Floyd Co, VA.¹ He was first married to **Sally Wilcoxson** according to a marriage bond dated 3/13/1821 in Wilkes Co.^{1,173,224} He married his second wife **Permela Gentry** according to a marriage bond dated 4/12/1839 in Wilkes Co.^{13,224} In November 1863, William R. Sparks and his wife Milly were dismissed by letter from Old Roaring River Bap Church in Wilkes Co.⁵¹⁸ By 1869, they had moved to Floyd Co, VA. On August 8 of that year he wrote a letter to his daughter **Fanny** Vannoy back in Wilkes Co.²²⁴

Very Dear Daughter and Family.

Having just received your friendly letter, I take this opportunity to drop you a few lines in answer to it. We are all injoying common helth at present for which we ought to be very thankful to the giver of all blessings which we injoy. My prayer is that these few lines may find you all in good health and prosperity.

You stated in your letter that little Billy was not injoying good health. Perhaps you have traveled him too much to school. It may be that it would be better to keep him at home a while and let his helth improve when he gets older his schooling will do him more good.

You complain of heavy taxes and hard times. I am sorry to hear it, but I am not able to help you at this time being purty hard run about money myself.

Your wrote to me about the confused state of the churches in that country. I am sorry to hear it. I am sorry to hear that the Old Roaring River Church which has been a mother church about one hundred years and now has no parson.

Fanny, I should be so glad if you can come one time and see us, but if you cannot come, you may write again. Farewell for the time. Give my best respects to your friends.

[(1840 Wi, Spicer's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #512)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #503)^{113,280}; (1870 Floyd VA, Jacksonville, p33, #246/233)²¹²] [b^{1,13,173,224,228}, d^{224,2228}]

8. **Milly** married **Emanuel Bauguess** according to a marriage bond dated 9/26/1817 in Wilkes Co.^{49,74,147,164,224} She joined Old Roaring River Bap Ch by experience on 1/2/1829.²²⁴
[b^{13,77,164}, d^{147,224}]

9. **Reuben, Jr.** married **Phoebe Blackburn** on 10/10/1828 in Wilkes Co.^{13,49,75,111,164,173}
[(1850 Wi, #87)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #922)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #93)²⁴²] [b^{113,242,279}]

10. **Matilda** married **Wiley Gentry** according to the marriage bond dated 10/12/1825 in Wilkes Co.^{13,164,224} She died in Surry Co.^{13,224}
[(1850 Surry, N. Div, Hotel Dist, p327, #847)²¹²; (1860 Surry, Hotell Dist, Elkin PO, p35, #178)²¹²]
[b^{1,13,173,224,228}, d^{1,13,173,,,4,228}]

11. A daughter is indicated by the census. [b¹³]

In 1792, Reuben Sparks bought 340 acres in Surry Co on Hunting Creek from **Richard Goode** for £50. (Surry Co DB E, p229-30).^{164,224}

In 1797, Reuben Sparks sold 170 acres in Surry Co on the north fork of Hunting Creek on the Brushy Mountains to **James Denney** for £100. (Surry Co DB G, p365-6).¹⁶⁴

In 1797, Reuben Sparks sold 204.75 acres on the fork of Roaring River, near Camp Branch, to **Timothy Buttery** for \$81. Reuben was living in Surry, while **Timothy** lived in Wilkes. (Wilkes Co DB C-1, p294-5).¹⁶⁴

In 1799, Reuben Sparks bought 300 acres in Wilkes on the Big Elkin from **Andrew Crows** (probably **Crouse**). (Wilkes Co DB E, p306).¹⁶⁴

In 1800, Reuben Sparks sold 170 acres in Surry Co on Hunting Creek on the Brushy Mountains to **William Jeffrey** for £150. (Surry Co DB H, p318-9).¹⁶⁴

On 1/19/1828, Reuben Sparks of Wilkes Co, sold land on the Big Elkin to **Aitha Gentry** for \$150. (Wilkes Co DB P, p210).¹⁶⁴

On 3/5/1835, Reuben Sparks sold 70 acres on Roaring River, including land where Reuben lives, to **Jonas Sparks** for \$300. (Wilkes Co DB P, p45).¹⁶⁴

On 3/5/1835, Reuben Sparks sold 100 acres on Roaring River, part of the land on which Reuben lives, to **William R. Sparks** for \$300. (Wilkes Co DB P, p47).¹⁶⁴

A-5-2. Solomon Sparks, Sr. (8). Reuben Sparks was the son of **Solomon Sparks** and **Sarah**.

They had the following children.^{1,13,173,224,228} Sources: *Ref 13, p422-3; Ref 164, p144-5; Ref 224, p1082-9.*

1. John Sparks	2/25/1753 – 11/28/1840
2. *Reuben Sparks, Sr.	1755 – 7/13/1840
3. Solomon Sparks, Jr.	1757 – 12/18/1817
4. Mary Sparks	1759 –
5. Hannah Sparks	1761 –
6. Susannah Sparks	1763 –
7. Joseph Sparks	1765 –
8. Abel Sparks	1/ 8/1767 – 6/ <u>18</u> /1824

A letter of attorney in Wilkes Co court records, dated 7/31/1801, provides the names of the eight children of Solomon Sparks.²²⁴

Soon after 1753, Solomon Sparks left MD and “settled in the forks of the Yadkin, less than 10 miles north of Salisbury, in what is now the most eastern part of Davie Co, NC. As early as 1761, he was granted land in Rowan Co on the Yadkin River. In that year he was also listed on the Rowan Co tax list.²²⁴

On 9/14/1769, the Rowan Co P&Q Book 1, p608 mentions Solomon Sparks. From the typed summary, it’s not clear what his purpose was for being in court.⁶⁰¹

“According to son **John Sparks** in making his Rev. War Pension application, Solomon and his family moved from the forks of the Yadkin to what is now Wilkes Co (then Surry Co) NC in 1772. When the dividing line between Wilkes and Surry Co was surveyed in 1778, it was found that the line cut through Solomon’s plantation and according to the Court Minutes, his house was on the Surry side. Thus, Solomon Sparks lived just south of the present village of Swan Creek in the western part of what is now Yadkin Co, NC.”^{164,224} (Wilkes Will Bk 1, p3).⁷⁹

On the 1771 tax list for Surry Co, Solomon Sparks is listed with 3 polls. The same county in 1772 lists him again with 3 polls.¹⁶⁴

The 1774 Surry Co tax list includes Solomon Sparks with 3 polls: himself and sons Joseph and John.¹⁶⁴

The 1793 Wilkes Co tax list for Witherspoon’s District includes Solomon Sparkes with two polls and 228 acres.¹⁵⁸ The 1796 tax list for Witherspoon’s District lists him with two polls and 127 acres.¹⁵⁸ However, these could be referring to Solomon, Jr.

1. **John** volunteered for military service in Captain **Jesse Walton**’s company of Minute Men in 1775 or 1776. Later he “transferred to Captain **Benjamin Cleveland**’s, and is listed as having fought in the Battle of King’s Mountain. On 10/30/1832 he applied for Revolutionary War

pension and gave Rowan Co as his birthplace. In 1840, age 87, he was listed as a Rev. War pensioner.

“He joined Old Roaring River Church by ‘experience and baptism’ 12 January 1789. In 1790 he became a deacon of the church.... He was a justice of the peace and tax lister” for Traphill. He married **Sarah Shores** in 1777 and is buried near Traphill with a Revolutionary soldier marker.¹ [(1800 Wi, p62)²¹²; (1810 Wi, p258)²⁷⁵; (1830 Wi, p343)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi, Spicer’s, age 87)²⁷⁸] [b^{1,7,13,86}, d^{1,86,173,518}]

2. **Reuben, Sr.** was born in Rowan Co, NC. He married **Cassie Buttery** about 1783. He was an active member of the South Fork of Roaring River Bap Ch, representing the church at annual meeting in 1803, 1804, 1805, and 1811.^{13,164,224} He was a delegate to the Baptist Association in 1829, 1830, 1832, and 1834.^{164,224} They were members of Old Roaring River Bap Ch in the 1820s and 1830s.⁵¹⁸ He died in Tazewell Co, VA.¹⁷³ [b^{1,13,86}, d^{1,13,86,518}]

3. **Solomon, Jr.** married **Charity** in Wilkes Co in 1785.¹⁷³ An inventory of his estate was made on 2/2/1818 by oath of Charity Sparks. His noncupative will states that he died on the night of 12/18/1817, and that he verbally gave his will the night before. (Wilkes WB 3, p168,171).⁷⁹ [b^{1,13,86}, d^{79,173}]

4. **Mary** married a **Jacks**.^{1,86} [b^{1,13,86}]

5. **Hannah** married **James Denney** on 11/23/1784.^{49,86} [b^{1,13,86}]

6. **Susannah** married **Charles Johnson** on 3/2/1784.^{49,86} [b^{1,13,86}]

7. **Joseph** [b^{1,13,86}]

8. **Abel** married **Elizabeth Benge** in either November 1794 or 11/10/1795.⁷⁷ These dates were given by her in 1851 and 1855, respectively, when she applied for bounty land in GA.⁷⁷ She was entitled to the land because of Abel’s service in the War of 1812.⁷⁷

He is first found in Surry Co, NC, in 1794 where he was taxed for 200 acres in Capt. Benge’s District.⁷⁷ In 1796 that district had changed to Wilburn’s District and he was taxed for 150 acres.⁷⁷ In 1800, he was listed in Johnson’s District of Wilkes Co, and was charged for 60 acres.⁷⁷ In 1802 he is found in Wilburn’s District, but he owned no land and was only charged a poll tax.⁷⁷ He lived very near the Surry/Wilkes Co line.⁷⁷ By 1803 he had moved to GA.⁷⁷ On 7/31/1801 Abel was given power of attorney by his siblings. This was probably done so that he could handle the settling of his father’s estate. He is first found in Clarke Co, GA, in 1803 where he was charged a poll tax, but owned no land. It appears that his mother made the trip with him and his family. Abel was “received by experience” into Mars Hill Baptist Church in Clarke Co on 3/18/1804. Church records also mentioned him on 4/18/1806, and again on 6/14/1806 when he was “excluded”, possibly indicating that he moved to another church.⁷⁷ From 1808 to 1812 he is found in Morgan Co, GA, in Conner’s District. In 1813 he was listed as a private in Capt. Lane’s militia unit. He served in Capt. Lane’s Volunteer Rifle Co from

11/21/1814 to 5/6/1815. His service was based at Fort Hawkins, about 60 miles from his home. He collected \$46.65 for his nearly six months of service.⁷⁷

In 1805 he participated in GA's first land lottery, but does not appear to have won. In the fourth lottery in 1821, he won with both of his tickets, each granting him 2,021 acres. One was in Houston Co, the other in Henry Co. On 7/24/1822 he sold the Henry Co lot on Paris Creek for \$275 (DB 1, p236).⁷⁷

In both of Elizabeth's land bounty applications in the 1850s, she said when her husband had died. In the first she said 6/18/1824, and in the second 6/25/1823. In the 1850s, Elizabeth was a resident of Fayette Co, GA.⁷⁷

[(1800 Wilkes, Morgan's, p62)²¹²; (1820 Walton GA, p254)²¹²] [b^{1,13,77,86,173}, d⁷⁷]

On 3/20/1750, Solomon Sparks patented 93 acres in Frederick Co, MD, calling the land "Cold Friday". The land was on Beaver Dam Branch, a tributary of Linganore Creek.

On 6/20/1753, Solomon Sparks and his wife Sarah sold their 93 acres to **Mathew Howard** for £35.²²⁴

In 1761, Solomon Sparks obtained a land grant for 250 acres in Rowan Co, NC, on the west side of the Yadkin River, opposite the mouth of Muddy Creek.^{164,224} (Rowan DB 4, p389).

On 8/28/1762, Solomon Sparks obtained a land grant for 290 acres in Rowan Co on the south side of the Yadkin River, adjoining his existing land.^{164,224} (Rowan DB 5, p228).

On 1/1/1763, Solomon Sparks sold his 290 acre tract of "vacant land". A 130.75 acre portion was sold to **Jonas Sparks**, and the remaining 159.25 acres was sold to **Valentine Vanhouser**.²²⁴ (Rowan DB 5, p275).

In 1764, Solomon served on a jury in Rowan Co.²²⁴

In 1787, as residents of Surry Co, Solomon and Sarah sold 160 acres in Rowan Co to **Zephemiah Harris**.²²⁴

On 5/3/1788 Solomon and Sarah sold 82.5 acres in Rowan Co to **Jonas Sparks** for £150. (Rowan DB 11, p436).²²⁴ No later records of them have been found.¹⁶⁴

A-5-3. Joseph Sparks, Sr. (9). Solomon Sparks, Sr. was the son of **Joseph Sparks, Sr.** and **Mary**.^{85,86,224} They had the following children.^{16,86,173,224,228} *Ref 224, p3554-61.*

- | | | |
|-------------------------|--------|------|
| 1. *Solomon Sparks, Sr. | 1725 – | 1800 |
| 2. Joseph Sparks, Jr. | 1730 – | 1809 |
| 3. Charles Sparks | | |

4. Jonas Sparks	1727 -	1805
5. Jonathan Sparks	1735 -	
6. George Sparks	-	1806
7. Merum Sparks		
8. Mary Sparks		
9. Ann Sparks		
10. Rebecca Sparks		
11. Sarah Sparks		
12. William Sparks	4/27/1738 -	

Joseph first lived on land he had inherited upon his father's death in 1709. This was a 100 acre portion of the 250 acre tract known as "Sparks Choice" in Queen Anne's Co, MD. He sold this land in 1719, and the deed does not mention his wife, so perhaps he was not yet married. The next mention of Joseph is in 1738 when the birth of son William was recorded in Queen Anne's Co for him and wife Mary.²²⁴

Following the path of his nephew **William Sample Sparks**, Joseph moved his family from Queen Anne's Co to Frederick Co, MD, about 1738.^{224,228} They settled in the Pipe Creek area along the Monocacy River in western MD.^{224,228}

1. **Solomon, Sr.** married **Sarah** before 1750,¹³ and between 1753 and 1761, they moved to Rowan Co, NC, where he had obtained a land grant of 250 acres on the west side of the Yadkin River near Salisbury.⁸ They moved to what was Surry Co, NC, in 1772--now Swan Creek in Yadkin Co.¹³

Solomon was against the Revolution and was openly in favor of the British. In the Revolution War pension application of **George Parks** on 4/10/1833, he recalled an incident in the Fall of 1779 where was enlisted in a company of Minute Men whose mission was to find men in the area who belonged supported the cause of the Tories. Punishment for these British sympathizers included hanging or whipping nearly to death. **Parks** remembered that "Old Solomon Sparks" was "a celebrated Tory". The militia company knew this and were determined to punish Solomon, but they knew he was usually armed. To lure him out of his house, unarmed, they came up with a plan to employ "a Whig from a distant neighborhood and a stranger to said Old Tory, to decoy him out of his house without his gun, under the pretence of being a traveller and inquire the road". The stranger "succeeded admirably", and Solomon stepped outside. The soldiers were hiding nearby and grabbed him immediately. **Parks** admitted that "he fought bravely without arms" and "considerably injured this applicant by kicking him". However, the soldiers overpowered Solomon and "he was sent down the Yadkin in canoe ... tied hand and foot, on his back". Parks remembered how Solomon "repeatedly hallowed 'Hurra for King George'" as he floated downstream. He survived the ordeal and the war. (June 1991, p3775)²²⁴

[b^{1,86}, d⁸⁶]

2. **Joseph, Jr.** married **Mary McDaniel** about 1752 in Frederick Co.^{173,224} On 11/21/1752 he patented 50 acres called "Sparks Delight" on the east side of Beaver Dam Branch.²²⁴ In the fall of 1760 he moved a few miles to the north on the waters of Big Pipe Creek where he bought

land on 11/19/1760.²²⁴ In 1798 he paid Frederick Co taxes on 146 acres.²²⁴ They lived in Frederick Co until about 1800 when he moved to Bedford Co, PA.²²⁴ He wrote his will in Bedford Co on 3/13/1809, and it was probated on 4/3/1809.²²⁴ [(1790 Fred., MD)²²⁴; (1800 Bedford, PA)²²⁴] [b²²⁴, d²²⁴] Ref 224, p2914-8.

3. **Charles** married **Margaret** about 1752, probably in Frederick Co.¹⁷³ They later moved to Bedford Co, PA, and then on to Washington Co, PA.²²⁴ The estate of a Charles Sparks, deceased, was mentioned on 7/22/1771 in Bedford Co court. In 1773, his children were mentioned as orphans.²²⁴ Ref 224, p728-734.

4. **Jonas** was living in Rowan Co by 1760.²²⁴ He is first found in Rowan Co on the 1761 tax list.²²⁴ He purchased 130.75 acres of land from his brother **Solomon** on 1/1/1763 for £20. The land was near Salisbury “on the south side of the Yadkin just opposite the point at which Muddy Creek flows into the Yadkin.”¹⁶ He served on a jury in Rowan Co in 1764.²²⁴ It is not known when he married, but he had a daughter born in 1765.²²⁴

On 9/25/1773, Jonas and his family began a journey to the wilderness of KY. But, they did not travel alone; they traveled with five other families who were leaving the Yadkin River settlement. One of those families was that of frontiersman **Daniel Boone** who had explored the KY region from May 1769 to March 1771. During their journey, when they reached Powell’s Valley near the border of western VA and TN, they were joined by five more families, making a total of 40 well-armed men. On October 10, the sixteenth day of their journey, they were in the midst of crossing Powell’s River for the last time when trouble arose. Their procession stretched for at least half a mile and was arranged such that the men took the lead, followed by women and children on horseback, and then cattle and other livestock herded by the older boys and young men. While the women and children were midstream, shots were heard from behind. It was soon discovered that Indians had shot seven of the boys, killing six of them. One of those killed was **Daniel Boone**’s oldest son. The ambush startled the pioneers and scattered their cattle to the point that they settled for two years on Clinch River according to Boone’s autobiography. On 6/14/1775, those who wished to continue, went on to the Kentucky River where Boone had been working to build a new fort.²²⁴

Because of trouble with the Indians and other hardships, Jonas did not stay in KY.^{16,224}

Sometime before 1786 he and his family returned to his home in Rowan Co.²²⁴ By this time his first wife had died and on 9/5/1786 in Rowan Co he married **Mary Little Eakle**, who had been married twice before.^{16,224} On 5/3/1788 he bought 82.5 more acres in Rowan from **Solomon Sparks** for £150.²²⁴

On 5/11/1805 he wrote his will in Rowan Co, signing with his mark (Rowan WB D, p50).²²⁴ [(1790 Rowan)²²⁴] [b¹⁷³, d^{16,173,224,228}] Ref 224, p790-794.

5. **Jonathan** is probably the man found in Rowan Co, NC, entering land in 1761.²²⁴ [b¹⁷³]

6. **George** married **Mary**.¹⁷³ In 1773 they settled in what became Washington Co, PA, in 1781.²²⁴ At the time, this area was claimed by both PA and VA, so he is found in records for both states.²²⁴ In 1781, he was taxed for having 400 acres, 2 horses, 4 cattle, and 8 sheep.²²⁴

He wrote his will on 7/9/1803, stating that he resided in Hopewell Township, Washington Co. The will was probated on 5/23/1806.²²⁴ [d²²⁴] *Ref 224, p728-734.*

7. **Merum**

8. **Mary**

9. **Ann**

10. **Rebecca**

11. **Sarah**

12. **William** was baptized on 6/4/1738 in St. Luke's Parish.²²⁴ He married **Martha Moore** and in 1773 moved to the area that became Washington Co, PA, in 1781.²²⁴ In 1781, he was taxed for having 340 acres, 2 horses, 4 cattle, and 8 sheep.²²⁴ He probably died in the 1780s.²²⁴ [b²²⁴] *Ref 224, p728-734.*

Mary may have been born about 1689 in Frederick Co, MD.¹³⁰

On 3/21/1719, Joseph Sparks, planter, sold his 100 acre share of "Sparks Choice" to **Augustine Thompson** for 3,000 pounds of tobacco.²²⁴

Mary Sparks, widow of Joseph, was appointed administratrix of his estate since her husband had left no will. On 6/21/1749, an inventory was taken in Frederick Co (Inventory Bk A, #1, p22-23). The value totalled nearly £85 and included 13 cattle, two horses, 15 sheep, and 44 swine. As was customary, two non-heir relatives also signed the inventory. This was done by **William Sample Sparks** and (probably his wife) **Rachell Sparks** who signed with their marks, as they were likely his only relatives living in that part of the state. A few months later, on 11/20/1749, Mary made oath that a true account of the estate had been presented.²²⁴

On 8/22/1750, the heirs of Joseph Sparks' estate appeared in Frederick Co court asking that **Mary Sparks** pay them their share of his estate. They were listed as **Solomon, Joseph, Charles, Jonas, Jonathan, William, George, Merum, Mary, Ann, Rebecca, and Sarah Sparks**. (Records Aug 1750, p64). It is assumed that all of them were his children.²²⁴

Perhaps the older children were anxious to move south to NC and wanted their share before leaving. However, after debts were paid and his widow's third were accounted for, a 1/12th share of the £85 estate would be £4, 5sh. This is not much considering that Joseph's 15 sheep were valued at £5, 2sh, 6p; or his two horses were worth £18. Also, since Mary still had the younger children to raise, the immediate disbursement of the estate could be financially difficult.²²⁴

It is possible that Mary was Joseph's second wife. If that were the case, she would be the step mother of the older children. Perhaps there was animosity between her and the step children and they wanted their share quickly before she remarried. In any case, within the next ten years, many of Joseph's children had moved to newly formed Rowan Co, NC.²²⁴

A-5-4. William Sparks, Sr. (10). Joseph Sparks, Sr. was the son of **William Sparks, Sr.** and **Mary**. They had the following children.^{16,173} *Ref. 224, p1379-91.*

- | | | | |
|------------------------|------|---|----------|
| 1. daughter Sparks | 1666 | - | |
| 2. William Sparks, Jr. | 1674 | - | |
| 3. George Sparks | 1678 | - | |
| 4. John Sparks | 1680 | - | |
| 5. *Joseph Sparks, Sr. | 1690 | - | 4/ /1749 |

They lived in Queen Anne's Co, MD, settling north of Centreville.^{16,228}

1. A daughter married a **Hynson**.^{16,86,173} [b¹⁷³]
2. **William, Jr.** is first mentioned in October 1695 as a witness to a will in Talbot Co, MD, meaning that he was probably at least 21 years old at that time.²²⁴ He married **Margaret Sample** about 1695. She must have died between 1710 and 1730, because William is listed with wife **Ann** in a land record for Queen Anne's Co, MD, on 3/3/1730*.²²⁴ He died after 1734 when he is last found on the Queen Anne's Co rent roll where he is listed as owning a tract called "Royston" that he had purchased in 1722, and another tract called "Adventure" that had once belonged to his father.²²⁴
[b^{16,86}] *Ref 224 (Dec 2000, p5443-60).*
3. **George** married **Mary** about 1696.^{16,86,173} [b^{16,86}]
4. **John** married **Cornelia**.^{16,86} [b^{16,86}]
5. **Joseph** was probably born in Talbot Co, MD, after 1688.²²⁴ He was a "farmer" and belonged to the Church of England. He married **Mary** between 1722 and 1724.^{85,86,224} He died in Frederick Co, MD.¹⁶ [b^{16,85,86,130,224,228}, d^{1,13,16,86,130,173,224,228}] *Ref 13, p422.*

William Sparks, Sr. "was probably born about 1640 in England, ... was a member of the Anglican faith, and in 1696 was elected a warden of St. Paul's Parish."¹⁶ At one time he owned almost 1,000 acres on Island Creek which flows into Chester River.¹⁶ He died in 1709 when his will was probated.^{84,224}

The first mention of a William Sparks in the area is in 1663 when **Thomas Skillingham** sold to **George Richardson** the land he had been granted for transporting six people including “Wm. Sparks” to the colony.^{224,228} He arrived in MD in 1662 according to a 1663 reference to “William Sparke” being a recent passenger from England.¹⁶

On 7/17/1672, William Sparks and **Thomas Heather** purchased 100 acres in Talbot Co, MD, for 5,600 pounds of tobacco. Until the late 1700s, tobacco was the chief currency in MD and VA.¹⁶ The land was described as being on the north side of St. Michaels River. (Talbot DB I, p213).²²⁴ This land is now located in the southern part of Queen Anne’s Co, MD.

On 10/16/1677, **Thomas Heather** acknowledged that he owed William 20,000 pounds of tobacco. (Talbot DB 3, p93).^{16,224}

On 8/16/1681, William Sparks bought 100 acres from **Michael Hackett** of Talbot Co for 5,000 pounds of tobacco. In 1670 this land had been given the name “Adventure”. (Talbot Co DB 4, p68).²²⁴ Other records indicate that this land was located on the south side of Chester River and on the southeast side of Island Creek.

Soon after 7/18/1681, William Sparks bought 250 acres known as “Sparks Choice” from **Michael Hackett**. The land was on the east side of Chester River near the head of a small branch of Island Creek. Rent rolls indicate that this was the tract on which William and his family lived.²²⁴ This area is about four miles northeast of what is now Centreville, Queen Anne’s Co, MD.²²⁴

On 9/10/1683, William Sparks bought a 100 acre tract adjoining his home plantation from **William Coursey, Jr.** He called this land “Sparks Own”. (Talbot Co DB A, p507; Queen Anne’s Co Rent Rolls p242).²²⁴

On 10/22/1687, William Sparks had a 114 acre tract known as “Sparks Outlet” surveyed. A patent was issued for it on 6/12/1688. The land was near another of his tracts, near Chester River. (Talbot DB 2, p625).²²⁴

On 5/12/1689, William Sparks was named as the “true and lawful attorney” of **Hannah Hamer** in connection with the selling of some land. (Talbot DB 5, p232).²²⁴

On 6/1/1691, William Sparks sold lot #6 in the town of West Chester to **John Salter**, Joyner “for a valuable consideration by mee in hand already received.” (Talbot DB 7, p53).²²⁴

On 6/1/1691, William Sparks sold the 100 acre tract known as “Adventure” to **Samuel Withers** (Talbot Co DB 5, p336).²²⁴

On 10/20/1691, William Sparks bought 200 acres from **Robert Smith** for 8,500 pounds of tobacco. This was part of a larger tract known as “Wrights Choice”, located on the south side of

Chester River and on the north side of the southeast branch of Island Creek. (Talbot DB 5, p328).²²⁴

On 10/21/1691, William Sparks and his wife Mary sold 200 acres to **Samuel Withers** for 8,000 pounds of tobacco. The land was his 100 acre "Sparks Own" tract and a portion of his "Sparks Choice" tract. (Talbot DB 5, p336).²²⁴

In 1696, William Sparks was elected as a warden of St. Paul's Parish, which is now in the southern part of Queen Anne's Co and the upper part of Talbot Co. He held the position until 1698.²²⁴

On 7/21/1696, William Sparks, Sr. and his wife Mary sold the 100 acres for 10,000 pounds of tobacco.^{16,224}

On 12/2/1696, the names of William Sparks and **William Sparks, Jr.** are found in a document addressed to the King of England, William III. In the previous February, there had been an assassination plot, attempting to restore King James II to the throne. Upon hearing the news in the colonies, civil and military officers in each county signed an "address" stating their loyalty to King William. The name of William Sparks appears among 29 civil officers of Kent Co, MD. Also, he and his son were included among the 62 military officers of Kent Co.²²⁴

On 1/27/1701*, William Sparks, Sr., and his wife Mary sold the 200 acres known as "Wrights Choice" to **John Hamer** for 4,000 pounds of tobacco. He signed with an "X" inside a circle, and she signed with an "M". (Kent Co JD Bk #1, p79-81).²²⁴

On 2/2/1707*, William Sparks of Queen Anne's Co bought two tracts in the said county from **John Hamer** for 22,000 pounds of tobacco. One tract was 249 acres and the other was 199 acres. They were located on the south side of Chester River on Island Creek. (Q.A. Bk A, Liber EF, p16).²²⁴

On 2/2/1707*, William Sparks and his wife Mary sold 480 acres in Queen Anne's Co to **John Hamer** for 22,000 pounds of tobacco. (Q.A. Bk A, Liber EF, p12).²²⁴

On 3/25/1707*, William Sparkes gave a tract of land to his son **George**. The land was the remaining 150 acres of the "Sparks Choice" tract. (Kent DB C, p187).²²⁴

On 4/16/1707, William Sparks and his wife Mary and **John Hamer** and his wife sold 250 acres to **James Wyat** for 7,500 pounds of tobacco. The land was on the south side of Chester River, on the upper side of Royston Creek. William and Mary signed with their usual marks. (Kent DB C, p227-35).²²⁴

On 6/21/1709, William Sparks wrote his will where he signed with his usual mark. The will was probated on 10/24/1709 in Queen Anne's Co, MD.^{16,84,224} He mentioned his wife Mary, son

George, grandson **Charles Hynson**, son **William**, son **John**, and son **Joseph** not yet of age. He left the land he had purchased from **John Hamer** in 1707 to his son **John Sparks**.²²⁴ His current plantation consisted of “Hills Adventure” and “Sparks Outlet” and were to go to sons **William** and **Joseph**.²²⁴

Records indicate that William had a brother **John Sparks** who left a will in Kent Co, MD, on 9/2/1699. **John** named his wife **Ellinor** and mentioned sons **John** and **George Sparks** who would receive his 100 acres of land known as “Bucks hill, provided either of them comes to enjoy it”.^{84,224} Later documents, both in England and in MD, indicate that these two sons were living in England. However, they apparently never came to claim their inheritance because the land passed into the possession of his nephew **William Sparks, Jr.** (born 1674). On 3/6/1710, **William Sparks, Jr.**, and his wife **Margaret** sold “Buck Hill” (Kent Co, MD, #N, p248-9).²²⁴ This record states that William would:

*for ever defend the before granted premises to the said **William Comegys** his heirs and assigns for ever against the heirs and successors of **John Sparks** deceased, onckle [or, uncle] to the afore named William Sparks as alsoe any other person or persons claiming right by heire ship from the said John Sparks deceased....*

The location of the two sons of **John Sparks** may indicate the origin of this Sparks family. On 10/23/1716, while in England, they tried (apparently unsuccessfully) to sell their deceased father’s land in MD.²²⁴ They are addressed as:

*John Sparks of the Burrough of Christchurch Twyneham in the County of Southson in the Kingdom of England Butcher Eldest Son and heire and devisee of John Sparks late of Chester River in Kent County in Maryland in Virginia decs’d and **George Sparks** of the Burrough of Christchurch Twyneham aforesaid Glover one other of the sons and devisees of the said John Sparks deceased....*

The letter was delivered to the Kent Co, MD, court about five months later on 3/19/1717*.²²⁴ This particular area in England is now known as Christchurch near Bournemouth in County Hampshire.²²⁴ Perhaps the early records of this region will reveal information on previous generations of the Sparks family.

William Sparks, Sr, is very possibly the son of **Thomas Sparks** and **Joanne Davis** of Fareham Parish, Hampshire Co, England. “Records show that they had four sons: **William, Francis, John,** and **Richard**. The general time period of their births would coincide with our William and John who entered this country about 1662 into MD.” **Thomas Sparks** was born about 1615, and **Joanne Davis** was born about 1619.⁸⁶ They were married on 10/19/1635 in Fareham Parish, England.^{86,130} However, this link has not yet been proven.^{86,228}

PRUITT

A-6-1. Hardin Pruitt (5). Julia A. Pruitt (A-1-2) was the daughter of **Hardin Pruitt** and **Lucinda Brooks** (A-12-1). They had the following children.^{13,32,113} Sources: *Ref 13, p393; Ref 271, p23-4, 37-43.*

1. Joel Andrew Pruitt	3/ 5/1855 - 7/20/1934
2. William Preston (Press) Pruitt	8/ 3/1857 - 11/28/1933
3. Hardin Marcus (Mark) Pruitt	4/14/1859 - 2/26/1927
4. John C. Pruitt	1861 -
5. Sarah Jane Pruitt	8/ 4/1864 - 11/24/1951
6. Mary Lucinda Pruitt	11/ 3/1866 - 6/ 4/1926
7. Isaac Winfrey (Went) Pruitt	7/13/1869 - 1/ 2/1942
8. Augustus Joshua (Josh) Pruitt	4/20/1871 - 8/25/1950
9. Nancy J. Pruitt	7/13/1874 - 8/14/1943
10. *Julia A. Pruitt	6/ 7/1875 - 3/12/1944
11. Rosie A. Pruitt	7/ 2/1877 - 3/ 1/1919

The 1860 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists this family in the Lower Division, Traphill PO, in house #680/680, p95. Their real estate was valued at \$400, while their personal estate was valued at \$250. Perhaps Augustus is Hardin's first cousin.

<i>Hardin Pruett</i>	<i>33, farmer</i>
<i>Lucinda</i>	<i>25, can't read/write</i>
<i>Joel A.</i>	<i>5</i>
<i>Wm. P.</i>	<i>2</i>
<i>Hardin</i>	<i>1</i>
<i>Augustus</i>	<i>24, \$150 real estate</i>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Edwards Township, Elkin PO, in house #254/254, p33. Their real estate was valued at \$250, and their personal estate at \$368.²¹²

<i>Harden Pruet</i>	<i>43, farmer, b NC</i>
<i>Lucinda</i>	<i>37, keeping house, b NC</i>
<i>Joel A.</i>	<i>15, farm hand, b NC, school</i>
<i>William P.</i>	<i>12, farm hand, b NC, school, can't write</i>
<i>Harden M.</i>	<i>10, at home, b NC, school, can't read/write</i>
<i>John C.</i>	<i>9, b NC</i>
<i>Sarah J.</i>	<i>6, b NC</i>
<i>Mary L.</i>	<i>4, b NC</i>
<i>Isaac W.</i>	<i>1, b NC</i>

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township, ED 205, in house #205/208, p21.

<i>Hardin Pruitt</i>	<i>53, farmer, 6 months unemployed, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Lucinda</i>	<i>47, wife, keeping house, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>William P.</i>	<i>22, son, works on farm, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Hardin M.</i>	<i>21, son, works on farm, 2 months unemployed, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>John C.</i>	<i>19, son, works on farm, school, NC, NC, NC</i>

<i>Sarah J.</i>	<i>16, dau, at home, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Lucinda</i>	<i>14, dau, at home, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Isaac W.</i>	<i>12, son, works on farm, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Augustus J.</i>	<i>10, son, works on farm, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Nancy M.</i>	<i>8, dau, school, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Julia A.</i>	<i>6, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Rosie</i>	<i>2, dau, NC, NC, NC</i>

The 1900 Wilkes Co census lists this family in Traphill Township, ED 159, p1B, house #11/11. Augustus J. owns the farm.²¹²

<i>Augustus J. Pruitt</i>	<i>29, b Apr 1871, m4y, farmer, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Sallie</i>	<i>28, wife, b Oct 1871, m4y, 1 ch and 0 living, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Wm. P.</i>	<i>42, brother, b Aug 1857, single, farm laborer, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Harden</i>	<i>73, father, b Nov 1926, widower, NC, NC, NC</i>

1. **Joel Andrew** (or, Joel Ander) married **Lodemia Bauguess** on 3/14/1876 in Wilkes Co.^{13,62,64,172,223,283} In 1900 he was living with the family of his son and was listed as a widower and a store keeper who could read and write.^{113,282}

Joel A. Pruitt, age 47, applied for voter registration on 10/23/1902, Traphill Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of Hardin Pruitt who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵

His obituary says that he first joined Rachel Bap Ch before moving to Roundhill Bap Ch.^{172,223} It also says that his first wife died about 1898, and he later remarried.^{172,223} He married his second wife **Louisa Jane Brewer** on 4/5/1903 in Wilkes Co.^{66,113,238,271,284} His Wilkes Co death certificate says he was buried at Round Hill Ch.⁶⁴

[(1880 Wi, Traphill, p31, #206/209)^{113,281}]; (1900 Wi, Traphill2, p224B, #13)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Traphill, #16)¹¹³; (1930 Wi, Traphill, p5A, #81/81)¹¹³] [b^{13,48,62,64,172,223,271}, d^{13,48,62,64,172,223,271}] Ref 13, p325; Ref 62, p417.

2. **Press** (or, William Pressley)⁶⁴ married **Fannie Absher** on 6/16/1901 in Wilkes Co.^{172,223,283}

William P. Pruitt, age 45, applied for voter registration on 10/18/1902, Traphill Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of Hardin Pruitt who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵ In 1910 he is listed as a “boarder”, married 9 years, but living only with **Elisha F. Rhoads** (31, male, boarder, merchant for dry goods).¹¹³ His wife and daughter are living nearby with his 73 year old mother-in-law.¹¹³ In 1920 he is living with his wife and daughter.¹¹³

He was a farmer and is buried at Roundhill Bap Ch.⁶⁴ According to his obituary he joined Roundhill Bap Ch at the age of 47.^{172,223}

[(1900 Wi, Traphill2, p224B, #11)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Traphill, #15")¹¹³; (1920 Wi, Traphill, #149)¹¹³] [b^{64,113,172,223,271,282}, d^{64,172,223,271}]

3. **Mark** appears to have been in some trouble in Alleghany Co in August 1877, at the age of 18. It appears that his parents were forced to put their land and horse up as collateral on the condition that “Hardin M. Pruitt” would appear at the next term of court. There is no mention of why he had to appear or of what the outcome was.⁶⁷

He married **Margaret Bryant** about 1890.^{3,113,223,268,282} The 1900 Wilkes Co census says he was a farmer who could not read or write.¹¹³ He joined Round hill Bap Ch in 1908 and is also buried there.^{48,64,223} While his obituary says he died on 2/4/1927, both his death certificate and his headstone say 2/26/1927.²²³

[(1900 Wi, Traphill2, p224B, #14)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Traphill, #11)¹¹³; (1930 Wi, Traphill, p2B, #30/30)¹¹³] [b^{48,64,223,268,271,282}, d^{48,64,223,268,271}]

4. **John** died after 1880 and probably before 4/13/1896 when a land deed mentions a sourwood on the Pruitt property at the corner for John Pruitt, deceased.⁶⁷ The 12/28/1893 issue of the *Goldsboro Headlight*, p2, includes news from around the state, "A young white man named John Pruette, of Wilkes county, on Monday, drank a lot of liquor on a bet and dropped dead soon after."⁵⁸⁹ Could this be the same man? [b²⁷¹]

5. **Sarah** married **Lewis Horton Bauguess** on 1/17/1884 in Wilkes Co.^{62,271,283} She died in Traphill of pneumonia.⁶⁴ They are buried at Stony Ridge Bap Ch.^{48,64} [b^{48,64,271}, d^{48,64,271}]

6. **Mary** married **Meredith (Merti) Lyon** on 6/4/1889 in Wilkes Co.^{13,32,64,223,271,283} They were living with his parents in 1900.²⁸² They lived on King Billings Rd. in Austin in a house which is still standing in 2002.³² She was a member of Rachel Bap Ch.²²³ She is buried at Knobbs Bap Ch.^{32,64} While her obituary says she died on 5/19/1927, her death certificate says 6/4/1926.²²³ After Mary died, Meredith Lyon remarried about 1927 to **Pheba** according to the 1930 census.¹¹³

[(1900 Wi, Traphill1, p211B, #16)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Traphill, #220)¹¹³; (1930 Wi, Traphill, p7A, #96/96)¹¹³] [b^{13,64,113,223,271}, d^{13,64,223,271}] Ref 13, p326.

7. **Went** married **Mary Ann Wiles** on 1/14/1894 in Wilkes Co.^{13,64,113,223,271,283} They lived on Shepherd's Crossroads in Traphill.¹³ Isaac W. Pruitt, age 33, applied for voter registration on 10/18/1902, Traphill Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of Hardin Pruitt who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵ He was a member of and was buried at Roundhill Bap Ch.^{13,64,223} On 2/23/1928, a line in *The Wilkes Journal* reads: "Mr. **H. M. Bauguess**, Mr. and Mrs. **Tom Woods** visited Mr. and Mrs. I. W. Pruitt Sunday."³²⁵ His obituary is in the 1/5/1942 issue of the *Journal-Patriot*, p4, which says he died on Friday morning at his home.²⁴³

[(1900 Wi, Traphill, p224B, #12)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Traphill, #12)¹¹³; (1930 Wi, Traphill, p2A, #27/27)¹¹³] [b^{48,64,223,271,282}, d^{48,64,223,271}]

8. **Josh** married **Sallie Adeline Holbrook** on 5/10/1896 in Wilkes Co at Roundhill Bap Ch.^{3,271,283,388} They lived on Shepherd's Crossroads in Traphill.³² Augustus J. Pruitt, age 31, applied for voter registration on 10/18/1902, Traphill Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of Hardin Pruitt who was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵ He is buried at Roundhill Bap Ch.^{48,243}

He was caught for making liquor at least once and served a sentence for it.³² There is a story about when Josh was brought into court and stood before the judge. The judge asked him,

“Are you the Joshua that made the moonshine?” And Josh replied, “No sir, I’m the Joshua that made the sun stand still!” He was jokingly referring to a passage in the Bible (Joshua 10:12-13). On 8/15/1921 Joshua Pruitt and **L. D. Lowe** pleaded guilty to Manufacturing and Retailing. Six days later they were each ordered to pay a \$100 fine, and a \$500 bond was issued against them. According to the court order, the bond would be dropped if they appeared at each session of criminal court for the next two years and maintained good behavior. Perhaps his quick-witted remark earned him that punishment. However, on 3/7/1922 and 8/7/1922, Josh was not present in court, and one would assume that he suffered the consequences.³⁷³

On 2/23/1928, a line in *The Wilkes Journal* reads: “Mr. **Spencer Bowman** visited at the home of Mr. A. J. Pruitt Saturday night.”³²⁵

[(1900 Wi, Traphill2, p224B, #11)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Traphill, #13)¹¹³; (1920 Wi, Traphill, #176)²⁷¹; (1930 Wi, Traphill, p2A, #26/26)¹¹³] [b^{48,64,113,243,271}, d^{48,64,243,271}]

Ref 243, 8/28/1950, p1; Ref 373 (Vol 19, p126,156,253,376).

9. **Nancy** married **Robert Monroe Bauguess** about 1894.^{3,271,282,455,456} She is buried at Roundhill Bap Ch.⁴⁸

[(1900 Wi, Traphill2, p228A, #90)²⁸²] [b^{271,282}, d²⁷¹]

10. **Julia** married **James Madison Bauguess, Jr.** on 1/10/1892 at her father’s home in Wilkes Co.^{62,66,283} She died in Wilkes Co of “apoplexy”⁶⁴ and was buried in the Bauguess Graveyard.⁴⁸ [b^{48,64,271}, d^{48,64,243,271}] Ref 243, 3/16/1944, p7.

11. **Rosie** married **Oliver R. Richardson** on 2/20/1894 in Wilkes Co at her father’s house.^{3,113,271,283} She died in Wilkes Co and is buried at Roundhill Bap Ch (Bk 5, p259).²⁸⁶ Her death certificate says she died of “child bed fever”.⁶⁴ She died during childbirth, and her infant son died three months later.^{64,562}

[(1900 Wi, Walnut Grove, p246A, #8)²⁸²; (1910 Wi, Traphill 179, p4A, #68)^{113,212}] [b^{113,271,282}, d^{271,286}]

On 1/3/1859, Hardin Prewit entered Grant #5917 for 63 acres on the waters of Roaring River. The land was adjacent to his own NE corner and to the land of **John Billings**. The survey was dated 1/23/1860. (NC File #6100A)⁵¹⁷

On 8/11/1871, Hardin Pruitt bought 100 acres from **Joel** Pruitt for \$100. The land was “on River” adjacent to **James Bauguess** and **John Gentry**. (Wilkes Co DB A2, p521)⁶⁷

On 8/6/1877, Hardin Pruitt of Wilkes Co appeared in Alleghany Co court, stating his indebtedness to **J. R. Wyatt**, Alleghany Sheriff in the amount of \$50. The fee was due on 10/1/1877, or the sheriff would sell at auction Hardin’s bay mare which turned 12 years old in June 1877. (Alleghany DB 3, p416).⁶⁷

On 8/6/1877, Hardin and Loucinda Pruitt of Wilkes Co agreed to sell land to **J. R. Wyatt**, sheriff of Alleghany Co, for \$200. The land was on the waters of Roaring River, adjacent to his own

land, **James M. Baugues'** line, and widow Billings' line. However, the deed would be void if **Hardin M. Pruitt** appeared at the next term of Alleghany court. Both Hardin and Lucinda signed with their marks. It was witnessed by **Joel A. Pruitt** and **Stanley Gentry**. (Alleghany DB 3, p417-9).⁶⁷

On 1/12/1882, Hardin Pruitt entered Grant #6692 for 22 acres adjacent to the east side of Roaring River at a price of 12.5 cents per acre. The tract was adjacent to **Sarah Cothren's** spring branch, **Richard Bauguess'** 100 acre tract and the mouth of his spring branch, **Daniel Billings**, and **J. A. Pruitt**.^{67,517} The survey was dated 3/4/1882, and the deed was dated 12/31/1883. (Wilkes DB 4, p585)⁶⁷ (NC File #6900)⁵¹⁷

On 6/17/1882, Hardin Pruitt and wife Loucinda sold 1 acre to School District #26 for \$3. Members of the school committee were **J. P. Hanks**, **J. B. Crawford**, and Hardin Pruitt. The land was adjacent to Hardin Pruitt and others. (Wilkes DB 1, p123-4).⁶⁷

On 12/18/1885, Hardin and Lucinda Pruitt sold 187 acres on Roaring River to **Joel A. Pruitt** for \$200. The tract began at the bank of the river and adjoined the land of James Bauguess. (Wilkes DB 15, p38-40).⁶⁷ This included the area along the East Prong of Roaring River where Sandy Creek Rd meets Crossroads Rd. This was just south of where their homeplace was located.

On 4/13/1896, Hardin and Loucinda Pruitt sold their homeplace consisting of 150 acres on Sparks Creek to (their son) **A. J. Pruitt** for \$500. This was to take effect "after our natural death". The land in Traphill was adjacent to **H. M. Pruitt** to the north, **I. W. Pruitt** on the south, as well as Brooks, Bauguess, and **J. A. Pruitt**. It also mentions crossing a branch to an old stillplace and the mill on the western end of the property. In describing the property boundaries, the deed mentions a sourwood at the corner for **John Pruitt**, deceased (probably their son). (Wilkes DB 28, p107).⁶⁷

On 4/13/1896, Hardin and Loucinda Pruitt sold their mill site and mill property to (their sons) **H. M.** and **A. J. Pruitt** for \$50. It was one acre on the west branch of Sparks Creek below **H. M. Pruitt's** dwelling house. This deed includes all the water power and room for the mill house. The boundaries began at a seven bark, also known as a hydrangea bush. (Wilkes DB 28, p110).⁶⁷

On 4/24/1901, Hardin Pruitt sold 15 acres to **Joshua Pruitt** for \$40. The tract was adjacent to Joshua's other land and **William Brooks**. It was proven in court on 1/15/1909 by the witness **William Billings**. (Wilkes DB 70, p128).⁶⁷

On 4/15/1905, **I. W. Pruitt**, **A. J. Pruitt**, and **Sally Pruitt** sold "their interest in the Hardin Pruitt estate at said Hardin Pruitt's natural death" to **Mary A. Pruitt** for \$500. The tract was 25 acres adjoining **J. A. Pruitt**, Brooks, and Cothren, and was on the south side of the Cothren Road on

the waters of Sparks Creek. It was filed on 12/8/1910. (Wilkes DB 77, p321).⁶⁷ Perhaps Mary was the wife of Isaac Winfrey Pruitt.

A-6-2. Joel Pruitt, Sr. (6). Hardin Pruitt was the son of **Joel Pruitt, Sr.** and **Polly**.¹³ They had the following children.^{113,140,268,271} Sources: *Ref 13, p393; Ref 271, p15-24.*

1. Isaac John Pruitt	1810	-	6/22/1863
2. Sally Pruitt	1813	-	
3. Joel Pruitt, Jr.	1815	-	
4. Jeremiah Pruitt	1823	-	
5. Lucinda Pruitt	1/	/1823	-
6. *Hardin Pruitt	11/	/1826	-

Joel Pruitt, Sr. was born in 1786 and died in the 1870s. His family lived along Little Sandy Creek, near the intersection of Sandy Creek Rd (SR 1941) and Crossroads Rd (SR 1945).

The 1810 Wilkes Co, NC, census includes the family of **Joel Prewit**, p874: (10100-00100).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Joel Pruett**, p511: (110010-10010).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **Joel Prewett**, p344: (1101101-0101001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>20-29</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>40-49</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>40-49</i>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Joel Pruitt** in Johnson's District, Bugaboo, p31: (00110001-00011001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>50-59</i>

<i>one female</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>20-29</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>50-59</i>

The Wilkes Co school census dated 5/1/1841 for District 33 includes Joseph Prewit with three children between age 5 and 21: Jeremiah, Hardin, and Lucinda. While Joel Pruitt was one of the three committee members who were responsible for taking this census, it appears that he listed his children under the name Joseph instead of Joel.^{140,496} *Ref 140, p93.*

The 10/27/1849 school census for District 33 includes children between ages 5 and 21 and the number of days they attended school during the term of two and a quarter months. Hardin Pruitt is listed as having been taught for 7 days, but he is not listed among those age 5 to 21.⁴⁹⁶

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists them in house #91/91. Their real estate was valued at \$400.²¹²

<i>Joel Pruett</i>	<i>64, farmer, b Wilkes, can't read/write</i>
<i>Polly</i>	<i>63, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Sally</i>	<i>37, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Harden</i>	<i>22, farmer, b Wilkes</i>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists them in the Lower Division, Traphill PO, p87, household #628/628. Their real estate was valued at \$300, while their personal estate was valued at \$325.²¹² **Hampton** was a grandson, the son of **Joel Jr.**³⁸⁷

<i>Joel Prewett</i>	<i>72, farmer</i>
<i>Sarah</i>	<i>47</i>
<i>Hampton</i>	<i>18, school</i>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Edwards Township, Elkin PO, in house #257/257. Their real estate was valued at \$200, and their personal estate was \$186.²¹²

<i>Joel Pruet</i>	<i>84, farmer, b NC</i>
<i>Sarah</i>	<i>55, keeping house, b NC</i>
<i>Sallie</i>	<i>21, at home, b NC</i>

1. **Isaac** married **Charlotte Phereby Richardson** on 5/21/1835 in Wilkes Co.²⁷¹ On 8/2/1853 he purchased 125 acres on Long Branch and Muddy Branch, north of what is now Greenhorn Rd (Wilkes DB R, p490).⁶⁷ His death date was found in a family book handed down through the generations.²⁷¹ His estate was settled in 1877 by his son Hardin Pruitt.⁵⁰⁴
 [(1840 Wi, Spicer's)^{271,278}; (1850 Wi, #72)^{271,279}; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #358)^{271,280}, (1870 Wi, Edwards, #255)²⁴²] [b²⁷¹, d²⁷¹]

2. **Sally** lived with her father until the 1870s.¹¹³ She was living with her nephew **Joel Andrew Pruitt** in the 1880 census.²⁸¹
 [(1880 Wi, Traphill, p31, #206/209)^{113,281}] [b^{113,268}]

3. **Joel, Jr.** married **Elizabeth Durham** on 11/9/1835 in Wilkes Co.^{268,270,271}

[(1840 Wi, Johnson's)^{271,278}; (1850 Wi, #906)^{271,279}; (1860 Wi, Mulberry, #12)^{271,280}; (1870 Wi, Union, #80)^{242,271}; (1880 Wi, Mulberry, p63, #41/44)^{271,281}] [b^{268,270}]

4. **Jeremiah** married **Rebecca**.^{271,483} According to census records, in the late 1850s they moved to Tazewell Co, VA.²¹² He was still in Wilkes Co on 8/2/1853 when he was a witness to his brother **Isaac's** deed.⁶⁷ By 1860 they were listed in Tazewell Co, VA.²¹² The 1860, 1870, and 1880 censuses suggest that they did not own land, but were tenants renting property.²¹² [(1850 Wi, #83)^{271,279}; (1860 Tazewell, VA, Maiden Spring, #956/941)²¹²; (1870 Tazewell, VA, Maiden Spring, #231)²¹²; (1880 Smyth, VA, Rich Valley, #296/316)²¹²] [b¹¹³]

5. **Lucinda** married **William Spicer**.¹³ She was a widow living with her daughter's family in 1900.²⁸² [(1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #126)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p33, #240/244)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Walnut Grove, p246A, #7)] [b^{13,113,282}] *Ref 13, p501.*

6. **Hardin** married **Lucinda Brooks** about 1853 at Round Hill Bap Ch.^{13,268} He was living on 3/17/1903 when his oldest son got married.⁶⁶ However, he must have died before the 1910 census.²⁷¹

He is NOT the "Hardin Pruitt" who was about twelve years younger and enlisted with the Confederacy on 5/4/1861 in Stokes Co which he claimed as his residency.^{268,320} He was 23 years old and enlisted as a private for twelve months.^{268,320} He served in Co A, 2nd NC Battalion Reg.^{268,320,366} He was absent without leave on 9/6/1864 through February 1865.^{268,320} This man's widow **Paulina**, age 63, applied for his pension in Mt. Airy in 1906.³⁶⁶ [b^{13,113,268}]

On 2/5/1811, sheriff **William Hampton** auctioned the land of **Isaac Collins** to the highest bidder. **James Shepherd** attended the auction for Joel Pruit and bought the 125 acres for £2, 10 shillings. The boundary lines of the land crossed "sd creek" but the name was never given, and went "to a stake over the ridge path that crosses from the Elk Spur". The record was recorded on 3/20/1815. (Wilkes DB I, p38).⁶⁷

On 5/8/1819, Joel Pruet entered Grant #3231 for 50 acres on both sides of Sparks Creek at the waters of Roaring River. The tract was adjoining widow Buttery, Spicer's line, and his own line.²⁷¹ The creek almost formed the northern boundary of the rectangular tract. It was witnessed by **Andrew Prewit** and **Isaac Prewett**. The survey was recorded on 11/3/1821. (NC File #2944).⁵¹⁷

On 1/6/1837, Joel Prewit bought 50 acres on Long Branch from **John Wood** for \$50. It was adjacent to **James Brooks** and **William Lenoir**. It was witnessed by **Anderson Wood, Jr**, and Claborn (x) Wadell (i.e. **Claiborn Waddell**). (Wilkes DB S, p447).⁶⁷

On 4/9/1841, Joel Pruit entered 100 acres on the waters of Roaring River beginning at his west line. It was adjacent to **Robert Sparks**. The chain carriers were Richmon **Sparks** and **Jeremiah**

Pruit. It was issued on 12/9/1842. This was likely near where Sparks Creek flows into the east prong of Roaring River. (NC File #4360, Grant #4641).⁵¹⁷

On 12/28/1852, Joel Prewet bought 100 acres on Roaring River from **Thomas** Baugess for \$100. The land was bounded by the river and the property of **James Bauguess** and **John Gentry**. It was witnessed by **Isaac** Prewett and **James Burchet**. The deed was registered on 11/2/1857.²⁷¹ (Wilkes DB T, p72).⁶⁷

On 8/16/1854, Joel Prewitt sold 50 acres on Long Branch to **Isaac** Prewitt for \$150. The land was adjacent to **James Brooks** and **William Lenoir**. It was witnessed by Harden Prewitt and **Jeremiah** Prewitt. (Wilkes DB T, p84).⁶⁷ This is the land Joel purchased in 1837.

On 8/11/1871, Joel Pruitt sold 100 acres to **Hardin** Pruitt for \$100. The land was “on River” adjacent to **James Bauguess** and **John Gentry**. (Wilkes Co DB A2, p521)⁶⁷ This is the land he bought in 1852.

A-6-3. Joseph Pruitt, Jr. (7). Joel Pruitt, Sr. was the son of **Joseph Pruitt, Jr.**¹³ He and his wife had the following children.^{133,271} *Ref 271, p13-17.*

1. John Henderson Pruitt	1779 –
2. *Joel Pruitt, Sr.	1786 –
3. Catherine Pruitt	1787 –
4. female Pruitt	1789 –
5. Andrew Pruitt, Sr.	1790 –
6. Benjamin Pruitt	1791 –
7. Ralph Pruitt	1798 –

Joseph Pruitt, Jr. was born in 1754 and arrived in Wilkes Co about 1773, presumably with his parents. He died after his Revolutionary Pension request in 1833. They lived between Austin and Traphill in Wilkes Co.

The 1787 census for Wilkes Co, NC, lists Joseph Pruitt. He is the only Pruitt in the census.^{271,272} It’s possible that this was his father, or perhaps father and son were living in the same household.

<i>one male</i>	<i>21-60</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>under 21 or over 60</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1789 tax list for Capt. S. Johnson's District includes two listings for Joseph Pruitt. While one is for his father, his listing is for 150 acres and one poll.¹⁵⁸

The 1790 Wilkes Co census lists the family of Jo. Prewitt in the Sixth Company, p156.²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 16</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>under 16</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The only other family of this name listed is that of **Lus Pruitt**, also in the Sixth Company, p157, with one male (under 16), and two females.²¹² That means “Lus” is female, possibly Lucy or Lucinda? Could she be the recently widowed wife of **Joseph Prewitt, Sr**?

The 1792 Wilkes Co tax list for Hammon’s District includes Joseph Pruit with one poll and 150 acres.¹⁵⁸ In 1793, in the same district, Joseph Prewit had one poll and 150 acres.¹⁵⁸ Nothing changed in 1794 and 1795 except that he was listed as Joseph Pruet.¹⁵⁸ The 1796 lists for the same district list him as Joseph Prewit with one poll and 150 acres.¹⁵⁸ In 1797 Joseph Pruitt is listed in Hammon’s Dist. with one poll and 150 acres.¹⁵⁸ In 1799 Joseph Prewit was in the same district with one poll and 200 acres.¹⁵⁸

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Joseph Prewet, p57: (11110-31010). He is the only Pruitt in this census.

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Joseph Prewit, p874: (10101-02000).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>10-15</i>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Joseph Pruett, p510: (001111-00100).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>16-17</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25 [same as male age 16-17]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>

1. **John Henderson** married **Sarah Blackburn**.²⁷¹ He appears to have died before the 1870 census.²⁷¹ NC Grant #2871 to **Jasper Billings** on 1/22/1812 describes the 100 acres as adjacent to John Pruitt and crossing the north fork of Roaring River to **Jane Holbrook**’s line. It was witnessed by **Amos Ellis** and **Andrew Pruitt**.⁵¹⁷
 [(1810 Wilkes)²⁷⁵; (1850 Ashe, #738)²⁷¹; (1860 Alleg, Gap Civil, p34, #250/218)^{212,271}] [b²⁷¹]

2. **Joel, Sr.** married **Polly**.^{13,271} [b^{13,268,271}]

3. **Catherine** married **Henry Hanks** on 9/16/1807.²⁷¹ [b²⁷¹]

4. A female child is indicated by the census records as being born before 1790.

5. **Andrew, Sr.** married **Mahala**.²⁷¹ The 1830 Wilkes Co census for Andrew Prewitt lists his household as one male (40-50) and one male (80-90), meaning that his father was probably living with him.²⁷¹ He may have died before the 1870 census.²⁷¹

There is a Wilkes Co marriage record for a different Andrew Pruitt and **Almeda Lee** on 5/19/1868. His parents were listed as Joseph and Nancy Pruitt. She was the daughter of **Wm.** and Jane **Lee**.^{49,66} This man was born about 1820 in Burke Co, the son of Joseph Pruitt who was born about 1794. Perhaps these two Andrew Pruitts are distant cousins.

[(1830 Wi, p346)^{271,277}; (1850 Ashe, #9)²⁷¹; (1860 Alleg, #251)²⁷¹] [b²⁷¹]

6. **Benjamin** (listed as “Benj. Prewit”) married **Peggy Tyre** according to a marriage bond dated 7/11/1808 in Wilkes Co.^{49,271,371} [b²⁷¹]

7. **Ralph** married **Sarah Brinegar** about 1830.²⁷¹ They may have died before the 1880 census.²⁷¹

[(1830 Wi, p346)^{271,277}; (1840 Wi, Spicer’s)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #104)^{271,279}; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #698)^{271,280}; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #115)^{242,271}] [b²⁷¹]

Information on the Revolutionary service of Joseph Pruitt is found in his pension request (#R8506) dated 8/1/1833 in Wilkes Co, NC.^{170,271} He gave his age as 79, being born on 7/16/1754 in Pittsylvania Co, VA.^{170,271} He said that he moved to Wilkes Co at the age of 19. After living in Wilkes about four years, he entered the service in August 1776 under **Benjamin Cleveland** fighting against the Cherokees. He also served under Capt. **Larkin Cleveland** and Capt. **William Waugh**. He was discharged by Capt. **Cleveland** at Wilkes Courthouse. He served against the Tories for three months and again for five weeks on New River. He was with Col. **Cleveland** at Ramseur Mills. He says **William Spicer** and **Benjamin Hammon** served with him. He said he moved to Ashe Co, NC, in 1829, but most of his family still lived in Wilkes. His pension request was rejected.²⁷¹ On 6/23/1853, his son **Joel** Pruett signed as power of attorney in Wilkes Co in an attempt to obtain his father’s pension.^{170,271,593}

It has been suggested that the wife of Joseph Pruitt, Jr. was **Nancy Holbrook**, a possible daughter of **Randolph Holbrook** (1733-1793) and his wife **Susannah Hargis**. She would have been born about 1760, and died between 1800 and 1810. While this is very possible and may be true, I haven’t yet seen any documentation to prove it. The only circumstantial evidence is that Joseph Pruitt’s youngest child was **Ralph** born in 1798. Perhaps the boy was named after his grandfather Randolph Holbrook. Also, as of 2018, DNA evidence supports this theory, and it will become more likely to be confirmed or refuted as more people take a DNA test.

A-6-4. Joseph Prewitt, Sr. (8). Joseph Pruitt, Jr. was the son of **Joseph Prewitt, Sr.**, and his wife. They had the following children.^{268,270,271} *Ref 271, p10-14.*

1. *Joseph Pruitt, Jr. 7/16/1754 –
2. Henry Pruitt

Joseph Prewitt, Sr. was born in 1724 and died in 1790. They lived in Lunenburg Co, Halifax Co, or perhaps Charlotte Co, VA, before moving to Wilkes Co, NC. A marriage is recorded in Charlotte Co, VA, for “**Mary** Prewit, daughter of Joseph Prewit” to **James Adams, Jr** on 10/16/1788.⁴⁰⁷ Perhaps she is related.

1. **Joseph, Jr.** may have been born in Halifax Co, VA.²⁶⁸ He moved to Wilkes Co (then Surry), NC, about 1773 according to his Revolutionary pension request in 1833.^{13,271} He moved to Ashe Co, NC, in 1829 where he died.²⁷¹ [b^{170,271}]

2. **Henry.** No information has been found for him, but he is listed by several sources. If he exists, two orphans in 1808 could possibly be his children.

On 2/2/1808, **Polly** Pruet, an orphan girl age 15, was bound to **William Gray** as an apprentice and servant until she reached the age of 18. (Wilkes WB 2, p221).⁷⁹ Apparently things didn’t work out with this apprenticeship because a few months later she is mentioned again. On 11/1/1808, Polley Pruet, an orphan girl age 16, was bound to **Abraham Bishop** as an apprentice and servant until she reached the age of 18. (Wilkes WB 2, p246).⁷⁹ Polly would have been born in 1792.

On 5/5/1808, **John** Pruet, an orphan boy age 16, was bound to **John Chambers** as an apprentice and servant until he reached the age of 21. (Wilkes WB 2, p232)⁷⁹ John would have been born in 1792.

Joseph Prewitt, Sr’s wife is unknown. Some sources list her as **Rachel** without providing any evidence. It is possible that the deed shown below dated 1/5/1769 led to the confusion. Rachel relinquished her dower right so that her husband **Henry Clay** could sell their land. I think it’s more likely that Joseph Prewitt’s wife was Lucinda, but this is still only a guess based on the fact that “Lus” is listed in the 1790 Wilkes Co census.

In 1764, in Lunenburg Co, VA, Joseph Prewitt is listed with 12 tithes and 900 acres.²⁷¹

On 10/3/1768, Joseph Pruitt was a witness for one day in court (Charlotte Order Bk 2, p183).²⁷¹

On 1/5/1769, Joseph Pruet bought 100 acres from **Henry Clay** and his wife **Rachel** for £25. The land was on Hogans Creek, bounded by **Morris** and **Marable**. (Charlotte Co DB 2, p163).¹⁶⁸

On 12/12/1771, Joseph Prewett of Halifax Co sold 100 acres to **John Cox, Jr**, of Mecklenburg Co, VA, for £50. The land was in Charlotte Co, VA, bounded by **Mathew Marable**, **Henry Clay**, and **John Herndon**. The transaction was recorded on 7/6/1772 (Charlotte DB 3, p104).^{168,271}

On 10/1/1775, Isham Prewit of Cornwall Parish sold 87.5 acres to **William Mitchell** for £52, 10sh. The land was on Ward's Fork and was part of a larger tract where Isham and Joseph Prewit now live. It was bounded by **John Cook**. (Charlotte DB 3, p550).¹⁶⁸ Ward's Fork is located about a mile west of the town of Drakes Branch in Charlotte Co.

The Charlotte Co Will Book 1 has at least three references to Joseph Prewitt. On 1/25/1777 he took the inventory of an estate (p154). On 5/30/1781 he was on a list of credits for 1778 (p271). In 1790 he appraised an estate (p436).¹⁶⁷ Since our Joseph Prewitt was already in Wilkes Co, NC, by 1779, it is unlikely that these records refer to him. The following records are from Wilkes Co.

On 8/28/1778, in Wilkes Co, land entry grant #293 was to Joseph Pruet for 100 acres on the south fork of Roaring River near a "foard" above his house including his improvement. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).¹⁶⁸

On 2/8/1779, land entry grant #800 was to Joseph Pruet for 100 acres on Camp Branch at the mouth of Johnacake Branch including his own improvements. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).¹⁶⁸ On 5/10/1783 Joseph Prewit entered Grant #781 for this same 100 acres on Camp Branch. The tract began at the mouth of Johnacake Branch and included "the improvement I now own". The witnesses were **M. Richardson** and **Zachariah Holbrook**. I believe this was between what is now Wiles Ridge Rd and Christian Home Rd. (NC File #0784)⁵¹⁷

In 1782, Joseph Prewett first appears in Wilkes Co, NC, tax lists in Capt. John Morgan's District with 100 acres, no negroes, one mule or horse, and six cattle.^{158,271}

The 1784 Wilkes Co tax list includes Joseph Prewit with one poll and 100 acres of land.¹⁵⁸

The 1787 Wilkes Co tax list has Joseph Pruitt in Capt. S. Johnson's District with one poll and 100 acres.¹⁵⁸

In 1788, Joseph Prewitt is found on the Wilkes Co tax list in Capt. Johnson's District with 75 acres and no polls, indicating that he had reached age 60.^{158,271}

The 1789 tax list for Capt. S. Johnson's District includes two listings for Joseph Pruitt. The one for the father is for 75 acres and (either one¹⁵⁸ or no²⁷¹) poll(s). If he was charged with a poll, then someone must have moved in with him since he was too old to be counted.

The 1790 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Lus Pruitt** in the Sixth Company with one male (under 16), and two females.²⁷³ It appears that “Lus” is a lady, possibly Lucy or Lucinda? Could she be the newly widowed wife of Joseph Prewitt, Sr?

On 7/26/1790, the estate of Joseph Pruitt, deceased, was administered by **Henry Snow, Jesse Franklin**, and **Moses Snow** (Wilkes WB 1, p289).⁷⁹

A-6-5. Uriah Prewitt, Sr. (9). Joseph Prewitt, Sr., might have been the son of Uriah Prewitt, Sr. and his wife Elizabeth.²⁶⁸ They had the following children.^{268,270,271} Perhaps DNA will eventually confirm the parents of Joseph Prewitt, Sr. *Ref 271, p8-11.*

1. Rebecca Prewitt		
2. Uriah Prewitt, Jr.	1720	-
3. Henry Prewitt	1722	- 1790
4. *Joseph Prewitt, Sr.	1724	- 1790
5. Ishem Prewitt	1725	- 1806
6. Thomas Prewitt	1733	-
7. Beasley Prewitt	1740	- 1839
8. Benjamin Prewitt	1742	-
9. Agnes Prewitt	1746	-

They lived in Henrico Co, VA, where most of the children were born.²⁶⁸ This area became Goochland Co, VA, in 1727. Ref 271 does not include children **Rebecca** and **Ishem**. Because there were several different “Joseph Pruitt”s living in southern and eastern VA, it has been difficult to prove this link.

1. Rebecca

2. Uriah, Jr. may be the “Uriah Prewit” who had 175 acres surveyed on 1/28/1766. The land was on the north fork of White Oak Creek in Pittsylvania Co.⁴¹¹ [b²⁶⁸]

3. Henry died in Wilkes Co, NC.²⁶⁸ [b²⁶⁸, d²⁶⁸]

4. Joseph, Sr. married **Rachel**.²⁶⁸ He died in Wilkes Co where his will was administered.^{268,271} [b^{268,271}, d^{268,271}]

5. Ishem died in Mercer Co, KY.²⁶⁸ Several Charlotte Co, VA, land transactions between 1766 and 1775 refer to “Isham Prewit and his wife **Frances**”.^{67,168} [b²⁶⁸, d²⁶⁸]

6. Thomas [b²⁶⁸]

7. Beasley first married **Eleanor Humphreys** about 1770.²⁷⁰ His married his second wife **Lucy Sims Rodgers** in 1808 in Rapids Parish, LA.²⁷⁰ He died in West Liberty (now Dayton), Liberty Co,

TX, where he is buried.²⁷⁰ However, this Beasley may actually be the son of **Uriah Prewitt, Jr.**²⁷¹ [b²⁶⁸]

8. **Benjamin** [b²⁶⁸]

9. **Agnes** [b²⁶⁸]

Uriah Prewitt, Sr.'s wife **Elizabeth** was born about 1703 in Goochland Co, VA.²⁶⁸

A-6-6. Henry Prewitt, Sr. (10). Uriah Prewitt, Sr. may have been the son of Henry Prewitt, Sr. and Rebecca Dobbs.²⁶⁸ They may have had the following children.^{268,270,271} Ref 271, p3-7.

1. James Prewitt			
2. Samuel Prewitt	1684	-	4/ /1760
3. Thomas R. Prewitt	1692	-	1759
4. Andrew Prewitt	1695	-	1763
5. Hugh Prewitt	1697	-	1750
6. Richard Prewitt, Sr.	1698	-	1757
7. *Uriah Prewitt, Sr.	1699	-	
8. Rebecca Prewitt	1702	-	
9. Henry Prewitt, Jr.	1704	-	
10. John Prewitt	1706	-	

They lived in Henrico Co, VA, where the children were born.²⁶⁸ Henry was first married to **Ann Fields** and they may have had a son **Fields Prewitt.**²⁷⁰ Ref. 271 lists only six children, leaving out **James, Samuel, Henry Jr., and John.**

In the February 1719 Henrico Co Court, **Thomas Randolph** sued **Andrew, Hugh, and Thomas Pruitt.**²⁶⁸

In the February 1720 Henrico Co Court, **Michael Holland** entered suits against **John, Thomas, and Hugh Pruitt.**²⁶⁸

1. **James**

2. **Samuel** died in MD.²⁶⁸ [b²⁶⁸, d²⁶⁸]

3. **Thomas** was a blacksmith.^{270,271} His first wife is not known, but he married his second wife **Mary Magdalene Chastain** in 1719 in Henrico Co.^{268,270} In the May 1721 Henrico Co Court, **Thomas Jefferson** sued Thomas Pruitt and his wife Mary for 3 pounds, 16 shillings. The case was settled for 15 shillings, 10 pence.²⁶⁸ (This would be too early to be President Thomas Jefferson, but he could perhaps be a relative.)

On 5/7/1722, Thomas Pruit was summoned to appear in court and give security for the estate of **Nicholas Ducrey** (or, perhaps Dunay), deceased.²⁶⁸ On 10/1/1722, it was found that a great part of the estate had been wasted by Thomas Pruit who had married the widow of **Nicholas Ducray**.²⁶⁸ (Henrico Minute Book 1719-1724, p174, 211).⁴¹³

Thomas and wife Mary settled further up the James River than his father's land at Almond Creek in Henrico Co.²⁶⁸ Goochland Co was formed in 1727, and Thomas was one of the first residents.²⁶⁸ The 1729 Tithables list for King William Parish, Goochland Co lists Thomas Prouet with one tithe.²⁶⁸ In that same year he was fined 50 pounds of tobacco for saying a bad word.²⁶⁸ In the June 1731 Goochland Co Court, Thomas was fined 50 pounds of tobacco for swearing.²⁶⁸ There is a deed between **Edward Scott** and Thomas dated 3/2/1731 in Goochland Co.²⁶⁸

Thomas purchased land on Stocks Creek, Amelia Co, VA, in 1737, where he lived until he moved to southern VA.²⁷⁰ On 7/19/1745, he began to dispose of his land on Stocks Creek.^{270,271} Over the next two years, he purchased 1,000 acres on Catawba Creek in Brunswick (Lunenburg) Co, VA.²⁷⁰ That area became Halifax Co in 1752.²⁷⁰ About 1750 he sold 35 acres on the south fork of "Cattoba" Creek to **John Bales** for £2, 3sh. Thomas signed with his mark "T", and the deed was acknowledged in Halifax Co court on 7/2/1752. (Halifax DB 1, p5).⁶⁷ On 5/16/1759, Thomas Prewitt, blacksmith, gave three of his sons each 150 acres on Catawba Creek.²⁷⁰ He died soon after on Catawba Creek, Halifax Co, VA.^{268,270,271} [b^{268,270,271}, d^{268,270}]

4. **Andrew** married **Agnes**.^{270,271} They lived in the Northern Parish of Goochland Co. He sold 100 acres in Goochland Co to **Robert Adams** on 9/9/1750.²⁷¹ On 10/20/1751, Andrew Pruet appeared before the court stating that since he has lost his sight, it has prevented him from maintaining himself and he should be free from paying his county leveys (Order Bk 7, p75).²⁷¹ He later moved to Bedford Co, VA, where he died and his will was proven (Bk 3, p79,89).^{268,270,271} [b^{268,271}, d^{268,271}]

5. **Hugh** seems to have been a regular in the Henrico Co court. In February 1719 he was sued by **Thomas Randolph**, in February 1720 by **Michael Holland**, in April 1722 by Thomas Randolph, and in May 1722 by Thomas Randolph.²⁷¹ When Goochland Co was formed, he was sued by **Peter Bolton** on 3/16/1729 and again in July 1730.²⁷¹ In Lunenburg Co, VA, he was sued by **Edward Booker** on 9/1/1746.²⁷¹ [b^{268,270}, d²⁷⁰]

6. **Richard, Sr.** married **Frances Murrel** about 1725 in Henrico Co, VA.^{270,271} [b²⁶⁸, d²⁶⁸]

7. **Uriah, Sr.** married **Elizabeth** about 1730 in VA.²⁶⁸ One source says he died in Henrico Co, VA, on *2/6/1746,²⁶⁸ while another source says that on that date he bought two different tracts of land in Lunenburg Co.²⁷¹ Apparently the Uriah Prewitt who was in Lunenburg (which became Halifax, then Pittsylvania Co) is found there as late as 1782 when he was charged property tax for one male, three horses, and 16 cows, but this is probably Jr.²⁷¹ [b^{268,271}]

8. **Rebecca** married **James McGehee** in 12/9/1721 in Henrico Co, VA.^{268,270,271} She died before 1774 in Granville Co, NC.²⁷⁰ [b²⁶⁸]

9. **Henry, Jr.** [b²⁶⁸]

10. **John** [b²⁶⁸]

On 4/25/1679, Henry was taxed in Henrico Co to support an army to defend against the Indians.^{268,271}

On 8/25/1681, Henry Prewitt testified in the Henrico Co court, Varina Parish. He was granted 40 pounds of tobacco for his one day of testimony.²⁶⁸

On 4/20/1687, Henry Pruet and **John Fields** (possibly his brother-in-law) were granted 440 acres in Henrico Co in Varina Parish for the transportation of nine people into the colony. The land was on the North side of the James River, at Almonds Creek, adjacent to the line of **Thomas Fields** and **Samuel Bridgewater**. (VA Patents #7, p569).^{268,271,314} The land is now part of Richmond, VA, between I-95, I-64, and I-295.

In 1688, Henry patented 411 acres.²⁶⁸

In 1690, Henry Prewitt was listed on the tithables list for Henrico Co.²⁶⁸

On 8/1/1691, Hen. Prewett gave his age as about 37 years when he gave a deposition in court (Bk 5, p219).^{268,271}

On 8/3/1691, Hen. Prewett, supported by **John Fields**, was sued by Hon. **William Byrd**, Esq. For his one day of testimony, he received 40 pounds of tobacco from **John Fields**. Henry's land on Almond Creek was about 20 miles up the James River from **William Byrd's** plantation *Westover*. **William Byrd** also operated a trading post near Henry's land (Bk 2, p364).^{268,271}

On 8/25/1691, Hen. Prewett testified for two days as a witness for **Ed Jones** who had brought suit against **Fra(nces) Reeves** in court held at Varina Parish. He received 80 pounds of tobacco (Bk 2, p283).^{268,271}

On 9/1/1691, Hen. Prewett gave his age as about 37 years when brought to testify in court. He testified that at some point he had seen a black bull of **Thomas Fields'** mark which belonged to **Ed Jones** floating upon the river against Mr. **Reeves** low ground (Bk 5, p229).^{268,271}

On 4/17/1693, Henry was listed as a member of a Grand Jury.²⁶⁸

On 2/1/1695, Henry testified in court, receiving 40 pounds of tobacco from **John Pleasants**. Later that month, Henry and three others recorded the inventory of **Edward Jones'** estate, returning the list on 2/19/1695 (Order Bk 5, p628).^{268,271}

On 6/1/1695, Henry testified in court, receiving 40 pounds of tobacco from **Allanson Clarke**.²⁶⁸

On 4/1/1697, Hen. Prewett of Henrico Co sold 220 acres to **Mary Jones**. The land was on the north side of the James River, being part of the land he and **John Fields** received in 1687, “and upon which I live now”, it being the southernmost end of the said tract next to **Thomas Fields’** creek (Henrico Co DB 5, p701), (Bk 3, p141).^{268,271}

On 12/1/1699, Henry was listed as a member of a Grand Jury.²⁶⁸

On 4/1/1702, Henry sold 220 acres to **Thomas Cardwell** for 4000 pounds of tobacco to be paid over three years. The land was on the north side of the James River, part of the patent that he and **John Field** received in 1687. Henry’s wife **Rebecca** released her dower.²⁶⁸

In June 1711, Henry Pruet was overaged, and therefore exempt from paying poll tax (Orders 1710-1717, p73).²⁷¹

On 6/4/1722, **Rebecca** Pruit, widow of Henry Pruit, late of Henrico Co, was summoned to take administration of her husband’s estate. Since she failed to appear, the administration was granted to **Tarlton Woodson**, a Quaker. It was ordered that **William Kent, John Huckaby, John Lewis**, and **William Womack** appraise the estate. (Richmond Minutes, 1719-1722, p182).^{268,271} (Henrico Minute Book 1719-1724, p182).⁴¹³

A-6-7. Thomas Prewitt (11). **Henry Prewitt, Sr.** was the son of **Thomas Prewitt**.²⁶⁸ He and his wife had the following children.^{268,270,271} *Ref 271, p1-3.*

1. John Prewitt	1648	-	
2. William Prewitt, Sr.	1651	-	2/10/1748
3. *Henry Prewitt, Sr.	1654	-	1722

They lived in Charles City, York Co, VA, where **William** and **Henry** were born.²⁶⁸

1. **John** was born at Tangier Island, VA.²⁶⁸ He married **Sarah Lessene** in 1683 in Bladensburg, Frederick Co, MD.²⁶⁸ [b^{268,271}]

2. **William, Sr.** married **Mary Stone** in 1699.^{268,270} He died in Caroline Co, VA.²⁶⁸ [b^{268,270,271}, d^{268,270,271}]

3. **Henry, Sr.** first married **Ann Fields**.²⁶⁸ He married his second wife **Rebecca Dobbs** on 8/20/1691 in Henrico Co, VA.^{268,271} He died in Henrico Co.^{268,271} [b^{268,271}, d^{268,271}]

Thomas was born about 1616 in Salisbury, Wiltshire, England. Thomas Prewitt was brought to Charles River Co, VA, in 1636 by **Joane Bennet**, a Quaker widow, who arranged for his travel (Patent Bk 1). She received 450 acres in the county on the Poqueson River for the transfer of eight people. Since Thomas was an indentured servant, he would receive land after about five years of service to the person who brought him over.^{268,271}

On 6/2/1636, Thomas Privett was granted 50 acres of land in Charles River Co, VA. The land was a neck of ground at the New Poqueson, due to him for the transportation of one servant to the colony. It is believed that the “servant” was his wife, but since they were Quakers and not married according to the rules of the established church, the marriage was not recognized.²⁶⁸ It is interesting that Thomas was an indentured servant who also had his own indentured servant.

In 1646, Thomas Prewitt confessed to borrowing a canoe from **John Wilson** and losing it. He was ordered to pay two bushels of corn for it on the next November 1.^{268,271}

In 1647, **John Thomas** secured a debt against Thomas Prewitt for 600 pounds of tobacco.^{268,271}

On 5/24/1648, in York Co (Charles River Co was changed to York Co), Thomas Pruitt confessed judgment to **Robert Abrall** for 1202 pounds of tobacco to be paid next October 10 at the house of Pruitt in York Co. Three cows were bound in security. Cattle were very valuable at this time since it was very expensive to bring them over by ship.^{268,271}

In 1648, Thomas Prewitt confessed judgment to **William Hockaday**, for 1.5 bushels of corn and 56 pounds of tobacco.^{268,271}

On 12/6/1648, Thomas Prewitt bound himself to pay **John Madison** 600 pounds of tobacco before next October 1. A steer and a heifer were held as security.^{268,271}

Thomas may have died about 1658 at Port Charles River, VA.²⁶⁸ He might be the son of **John Prewitt**.²⁷⁰ The Prewitt/Pruitt name is thought to come from one of two Anglo-Saxon words: *Pryte*, meaning “justly proud or with self respect”, or from *Prut*, meaning “haughty or arrogant”.²⁷¹

BUTTERY

A-7-1. John Buttery (8). Cassie Buttery (A-5-1) was the daughter of John Buttery and Ann Allen.¹³ *Ref 13, p132.*

1. *Cassie Buttery

1765 - 6/17/1842

John Buttery first appeared in Surry Co, NC, in 1775.¹³ They may have lived in Wilkes Co, NC.

1. **Cassie** (or, Keziah) married **Reuben Sparks, Sr.** about 1783.¹³ Her death is recorded in the records of Old Roaring River Bap Ch.⁵¹⁸

[b^{1,13,164}, d^{1,13,164,518}] *Ref 164, p147-8.*

Timothy Buttery is mentioned in several early Surry and Wilkes Co records. In 1778, he was a chain carrier for land surveyed in Surry Co. He was listed in the Surry Co tax list in 1781. In 1787, Timothy Buttery and his wife **Mary, Reuben Sparks** and his wife Keziah, and **Ann Buttery** joined Old Brier Creek Bap Ch. Timothy owned 450 acres in Wilkes Co when he died in 1802. There was also an **Abraham Buttery** who bought land on Hunting Creek in Surry Co in 1802, and later moved to Caswell Co. Perhaps Timothy and Abraham are brothers of **Cassie/Keziah**.¹³

On 7/3/1799, Timothy Buttery entered 100 acres for Grant #2186. The land was on the waters of Roaring River, crossing a branch and a ridge "that leads to the bogoby nob's were **Thomas Allen's** path crosses the (?)". (NC File #1873)⁵¹⁷

On 7/31/1805, **Mary Butry** was appointed guardian of **Abraham Butry, William Butry, and Polly Jones Butry**, minor orphans. Mary is to improve the estate of Timothy Butry, deceased, and the estate shall come into her possession for the benefit of the said orphans. **Richard Allen** also signed the document, perhaps as surety. It appears that Mary is the widow, and she is retaining possession of her own children. (Wilkes WB 2, p161).⁷⁹

McCRARY

A-8-1. Christopher McCrary, Sr. (6). Elizabeth McCrary (A-1-3) was the daughter of **Christopher McCrary, Sr. and Nancy Priscilla (Polly) Aulsbury Wiles.**^{74,149} They probably had the following children.^{113,423,523}

1. Nancy McCrary	1823	-	1880
2. William McCrary	1825	-	
3. Joseph McCrary	4/ 7/1827	-	11/10/1890
4. Mary McCrary			
5. *Elizabeth (Betsy) McCrary	10/ /1831	-	1908
6. Margaret (Peggy) McCrary	1833	-	

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Christopher McCrary, p342: (111001-010101).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>30-39</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>30-39</i>

Christopher McCrary's first wife died about 1837.^{149,423} He then married his second wife **Priscilla Ellis**^{149,423} and they had at least two children.

7. Christopher McCrary, Jr.	1842	-	5/ /1863
8. Martha McCrary	11/ 1/1848	-	7/23/1916

The 1840 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists the family of **Christopher McCrary** in Johnson's District, p32: (0020001-021100101).²¹² Perhaps his mother or his wife's mother was living with them.

<i>two males</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>40-49</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>40-49</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>60-69</i>

School censuses:

- The 1842 school census for District 32 includes the children of Christopher Micrary age 5 to 21: William, Joseph, Elizabeth, Margaret, and Mary.⁴⁹⁶
- The Wilkes Co school census dated 10/20/1842 for District 62 lists five names for whom Christopher McCrary is listed responsible for their education. They are Elizabeth, William, Joseph, Mary, and Margit McCrary.³

- The 1845 school census for District 63 lists the twelve children who attended school including: Joseph McCrary (16 days) and Marget (4 days).⁴⁹⁶
- The 3/20/1848 school census for District 37 includes the children who attended the 52-day school session: Joseph MacCray (22 days), Pegga MacCrary (25 days), and Elizabeth MacCrary (20 days).
- The school census for District 37 for the 85-day term beginning 8/28/1848 and ending 1/26/1849 includes the names of the students taught and the number of days they attended: Christopher Macrara (5 days), Elizabeth Macrara (6 days), and Pegga Macrara (3 days).⁴⁹⁶

They are listed in the 1850 Wilkes Co census, p515, house #119/119. Their real estate was valued at \$120.²¹²

<i>Christopher Edner</i>	<i>52, farmer, b Rowan</i>
<i>Prissilla</i>	<i>44, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Christopher</i>	<i>8, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Martha</i>	<i>1, b Wilkes</i>
<i>Esau Fugate</i>	<i>21, farmer, b Wilkes, married within the year</i>
<i>Margaret Fugate</i>	<i>17, b Wilkes</i>

An undated school census for District 37 includes the heads of household and how many children they had who were eligible for school: Christopher Macrara (2 children) and William Macrara (2 children).⁴⁹⁶

On 4/5/1856, Christopher Maccrara was one of three men elected to the school committee for District 63. Each of the winners received all seven votes.⁴⁹⁶

They are listed in the 1860 Wilkes Co census, Lower Division, Wilkesboro PO, p65, house #457/457. Their real estate was valued at \$200, while their personal estate was valued at \$60.²¹²

<i>Christopher McCrary</i>	<i>61, farmer</i>
<i>Priscilla</i>	<i>55, can't read/write</i>
<i>Christopher</i>	<i>16, school</i>
<i>Martha</i>	<i>11, school</i>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Rock Creek Township, Hay Meadow PO, p17. in house #118/118. Their real estate was valued at \$60.

<i>Christopher McCrary</i>	<i>72, farmer, b NC, can't write</i>
<i>Persilla</i>	<i>63, keeping house, b NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Martha</i>	<i>21, at home, b NC, school</i>

1. **Nancy** married **Solomon Byrd** on 9/24/1840 in Wilkes Co.^{401,423,424} While I have no proof that Nancy fits with this family, the circumstantial evidence suggests she does. The 1830 and 1840 censuses suggest there should be an older daughter. Her marriage in 1840 explains why she was not listed in the school census. In 1870, as a widow with children, she was living only

four houses from Christopher.²¹² Also, there were very few McCrary families in Wilkes Co at this time.

[(1850 Wi, p662, #1206)²¹²; (1860 Wi, Traphill, p64, #455)²¹²; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, Haymeadow, p17, #114)²¹²; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek #206, p6, #51)²¹²] [b⁴²³, d⁵²³]

2. **William** married **Jane L. Caudill** according to a marriage bond dated 1/12/1845 in Wilkes Co.^{13,49,113,239,425} He died before the 1900 census when his wife is listed as a widow.²⁸² On 6/25/1901, at the age of 83, “Janie” applied for his Civil War pension.³⁶⁶ She stated that she was a resident of Round Mountain and that her late husband served in Co B, 56th NC Reg.³⁶⁶ [(1850 Wi, #457)^{117,279}; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #516)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #73)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p48, #180/180)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p192A, #110)²⁸²] [b¹¹³]

3. **Joseph** was living with his brother **William** in 1860 according to the census.^{113,117} He married **Sarah E. Cheek** according to a marriage bond dated 4/11/1862 with **William G. Byrd** as bondsman.⁴⁹ Some sources show him born in 1822, but since he is listed in school censuses as late as 1848, he likely was not born before 1827. He died in either the town of Camden or Camden Co, MO.⁵²³ His wife “Sarah E. McCrary” gave her consent to their daughter **Mary A.’s** marriage on 10/25/1890 in Versailles, Morgan Co, MO. The wedding was performed the next day “at Sarah E. McCrary’s”.⁶⁶ [(1850 Wi, #458)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #516)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #72)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p44, #95/95)²⁸¹] [b^{113,523}, d⁵²³]

4. **Mary** is listed in the 1842 school census. She may be the Polly **McCrary** (age 18) who is living with **Joseph** in the 1850 census.²⁷⁹ No one else is in the household, but they are living next door to brother **William**.²¹²

5. **Betsy** married **James Madison Bauguess, Sr.**^{13,62} Her daughter Martha Jane’s 1923 death certificate lists her as “Betsy Edner”.⁶⁴ She died some time between 6/24/1905 and the 1910 census. In 1905 she was present when conveying land to her son. (Wilkes DB 55, p336).⁶⁷ [b^{62,113}]

6. **Peggy** married **Esau Fugate** (or, Esom Fugett, Sr.) according to their son’s death certificate (Wi Bk A, p205).^{64,113} [(1850 Wi, #119)^{113,279}; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #195)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #119)²⁴²] [b¹¹³]

7. **Christopher Jr.** enlisted in the Confederate Army in Wake Co on 9/27/1862. He was in Co A, 13th NC Inf as a private. He was wounded at Chancellorsville on 5/3/1863, and was in the hospital in Richmond on 5/10/1863. He died from his wounds.

8. **Martha** married **James Wood**.^{64,212} In 1880, her mother is living with them, and she is listed as **Priscilla** Adinger, age 66.²¹² Her death certificate lists her parents as “C. McCreary Edner and Prissie Ellis”.⁶⁴ She was buried at Rachel Bap Ch.⁶⁴ [(1880 Wi, Traphill, p7, #67)²¹²] [b⁶⁴, d⁶⁴]

“Christopher McCrary” married “Polly Wiles” according to a marriage bond dated 2/4/1823 in Wilkes Co.^{49,149} Her full name is believed to be **Nancy Priscilla (Polly) Aulsbury** Wiles. She was born in the 1790s and was first married to **John (Snakebite) Wiles** in 1811.¹⁴⁹ She died about 1837. Christopher died in the 1870s.²¹²

“**John Wiles** died of a rattlesnake bite. One night John was out ‘mossing’ deer with Christopher McCrary on the forks of the Roaring River. Harriet Harold said there was a certain type of moss that the deer liked and evidently the two men were either baiting a place or checking a place already baited. Christopher McCrary said he saw John Wiles fall when he was bitten, he knew it was John because of the way he carried his torch.” John Wiles died a few days later in 1815.” He was buried in the Holloway Cem.^{48,149} On 2/4/1823, Christopher married **Polly Aulsbury**, John’s widow.¹⁴⁹

“Harriet Harold said Christopher McCrary was mean to (his first wife) Polly and made her work in adverse conditions. Polly was a member of Briar Creek Bap Ch in 1819. After Polly died about 1837, Christopher McCrary married **Priscilla Ellis**.”¹⁴⁹

On 3/7/1825, Christopher McCrary entered Grant #3351 for 50 acres on the waters of Camp Branch.⁶⁷ The tract was adjacent to the western line of **Willis Wheatley**’s land. It was witnessed by **Frederick Adinger** and **William Hawkins**. (Wilkes Co DB) (NC File #3064)⁵¹⁷

On 1/30/1836, Christopher McCrary entered Grant #3860 for 50 acres on Roaring River and Round Mountain Branch. The land was at the fork of the river, adjacent to **Thomas Woods**. It appears that “Round Mountain” is what is now called “Little Mountain”. The survey was dated 10/11/1836. (NC File #3575)⁵¹⁷

On 10/3/1842, Christopher McCrary participated in the sale of the **William Abshiar (Absher)** estate. He bought one rifle gun.¹⁹²

On 9/4/1847, Christopher McCrary sold 25 acres on Camp Branch to **Lewis Sebastian** for \$5. It was witnessed by **Alfred Abshire** and **Harden Hutchinson**. It was registered in court on 8/5/1864. (Wilkes Co DB Z, p376).⁶⁷

On 1/4/1848, Christopher McCrary entered Grant #5300 for 25 acres on the waters of Roaring River from the State of NC at a price of \$5 per 100 acres.^{67,517} The land was on the west side of his own property and adjacent to **Hardwick Johnson**. The survey was dated 5/19/1849. (Wilkes Co DB)⁶⁷ (NC File #4862)⁵¹⁷

On 1/4/1848, Christopher McCrary entered Grant #5301 for 60 acres on the waters of Roaring River from the State of NC.⁶⁷ The tract began at a point in his existing south line and at

Hardwick Johnson's northeast corner. The survey was dated 5/19/1849. It was witnessed by **Solomon Bird** and **John Wood**. (Wilkes Co DB) (NC File #4863).⁵¹⁷

On 7/29/1870, Christopher McCrary Adinger and Prissilla Adinger sold 60a to Martha McAdinger for \$150. The land was located near Roaring River adjoining Christopher's own line and the northeast corner of **Hardwick Johnson**. The deed was for the rights to the land after their decease. On 9/28/1871, this deed was executed by the oath of S. Blackburn, a subscribing witness. It's not clear if this means Christopher died before this date, but Priscilla was still living and consented to the deed. (Wilkes DB B2, p597-9).⁶⁷ This is the land that Christopher acquired by grant in 1848. I believe this is located south of the point where the Middle and East Prongs of Roaring River meet, at the northern end of Little Mountain Church Rd.

In a 1968 letter from Wilmetta Bauguess of Seattle, she stated that two or three years earlier she had met with old **Mollie Bauguess** (born 1895) who was Christopher's great-granddaughter. She said that her grandfather James Matt Bauguess had married an Edner, known as McCrary. "When pressed for one generation back, she said Betsy's father was old 'Stuffer' Edner. Upon further questioning, she recalled that his wife was Priscilla, but could come up with nothing in the way of another name for her. She said Stuffer lived to be about 90 and died near Roaring River."⁹³

The 1850 Wilkes Co census indicates that Christopher Edner was born in Rowan Co, NC, about 1798, however the 1820 census suggests he was born about 1802. The 1850 census is one of the few clues that could lead to identifying his parents. Another clue is a Wilkes Co marriage bond dated 3/10/1820 between Frederic Adinger and Elizabeth McCray where the bondsman is Christopher McCray.⁴⁹

The McCrary vs. Edner mystery even persisted down into more recent generations. Christopher's great-grandson **Shober Marvin McCrary** (1883-1947) was called McCrary by some, and Edner by others.⁵²³

One explanation is that Christopher was the bondsman for his mother's marriage to **Frederick Edinger**. This would explain why "Christopher McCrary" was occasionally referred to as "Christopher Edner": his mother was a McCrary, but his step-father was an Edinger. If we believe the story about Snakebite **John Wiles**, then Christopher was in Wilkes Co at least by 1815 as a teenager.

It seems possible that Christopher had a sister named **Sarah McCrary** born about 1800. In 1820 she is listed as the head of household (age 10-16) living with a young boy (under 10). In 1830, it appears that she and four young children might be in **Frederick Edinger's** household. In 1840 she is again on her own (30-39) with a male (20-29) and a female (10-14). She is listed in an 1842 deed with Frederick which is detailed below. She's missing in the 1850 census.

Frederick Edinger was born in the early 1770s and was in Wilkes as early as 1810 as referenced by these census records.

- The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Frederic Ediner with one male (under 10), one male (26-45), one female (10-16), and one female (26-45).²⁷⁵
- The 1820 Wilkes Co census, the family of Frederick Edinger includes one male (16-26), one male (over 45), and one female (over 45).²⁷⁶ [I believe the younger male may be Christopher.]
- The 1830 Wilkes Co census, the family of Frederic Edinger includes one male (10-15), one male (50-60), one female (under 5), two females (10-15), one female (30-40), and one female (50-60).²⁷⁷
- Frederick is not listed in the 1840 census, but perhaps it is his widow Elizabeth (age 60-70) who is living with her son Christopher McCrary's family in that year.

On 10/30/1816, **Frederick Edinger** entered 20 acres on the waters of Roaring River adjacent to **Eli Brown's** line, **John Wheatley's** line, and his own line. It was witnessed by **William Hawkins** and Christopher Edinger. The survey was recorded on 10/18/1817. (NC File #2737).⁵¹⁷ If this witness is actually Christopher McCrary, then he was likely not yet 18 years old.

On 4/4/1817, **Frederick Edinger** entered 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River adjacent to "his old line". It was witnessed by **William Hawkins** and Christopher Edinger. The survey was recorded on 10/18/1817. (NC File #2845).⁵¹⁷

On 1/7/1835 **Frederick** Edner entered 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River. The land was on the south side of the river, above **Samuel Woods**. It crossed the Dy___ branch, Tarkiln branch, and "the big branch". It was witnessed by Christopher McCrary and **Thomas Wiles**. The survey was recorded on 10/13/1836. (NC File #3548).⁵¹⁷

On 12/18/1842, Frederic Adenger and Sarah Maquary sold 50 acres to Adam Grimes for \$20. It was the land where Alexander Richison formerly lived. It was witnessed by Elze Johnson and Philip Grimes, and was proven in court in February 1847. (Wilkes DB Q, p192).⁶⁷ There's no reason to think Frederick and Sarah are married. Perhaps my theory mentioned earlier is correct, that Sarah and her brother Christopher are Frederick's step-children.

Rowan Co census records include the family of **Christopher Edinger** (born before 1755), and of **Christian Edinger** (born between 1755 and 1774).^{212,524} They are almost certainly related to Frederick and/or Christopher of Wilkes Co.⁵²⁴ Also worth noting again is that Christopher (Edner) McCrary is listed as being born in Rowan Co in the 1850 census. The Addinger, Edinger, Agener family is listed in many early Rowan Co records.

MYERS

A-9-1. William Myers (6). Rebecca Almedia Myers (A-3-1) was the daughter of **William Myers** and **Lillis Tharpe (A-10-1)**. They had the following children.^{13,212} Sources: *Ref 13, p360*.

1. Alarison Elfonsie Myers	5/ 9/1825 - 7/28/1906
2. John Napolin Myers	4/15/1827 - 11/22/1908
3. Zedic Stanly Myers	8/21/1829 - 8/25/1905
4. Mary Ann Myers	10/17/1831 - 4/19/1863
5. Thomas Lee Myers	2/ 6/1834 - 10/28/1853
6. William H. Myers	5/23/1836 - 9/17/1853
7. Augustus William Myers	7/ 8/1838 - 9/27/1868
8. Joseph Harrison Myers	1840 -
9. Noah Franklin Myers	1/21/1842 - 2/21/1875
10. *Rebecca Almedia (Beckie) Myers	3/ 8/1844 - 1/11/1900
11. Martha Lurany Myers	9/22/1847 - 9/24/1870
12. Lillis Cansady Myers	5/ 9/1850 - 10/18/1853

They lived in Iredell Co until 1858 when William Myers moved to Wilkes Co, NC. "Twelve or more members of this family died of typhoid fever from 1850 to 1910. Legend says that the Myers family and others left Iredell Co to get away from the disease, however, one of the older women was believed to be a 'carrier'. After she died the others in the family stopped having the fever."¹³

The 1830 Iredell Co, NC, census includes the family of William Myers, p20: (21001-00001).²¹²

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>20-29</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>20-29</i>

The 1840 Iredell Co census includes the family of Wm. Myers: (312101-010101).²¹²

<i>three males</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>30-39</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>30-39</i>

The 1850 Iredell Co census includes this family in house #539/546, p900. Their real estate was valued at \$900.²¹²

<i>Wm. Myers</i>	<i>46, farmer, b NC</i>
<i>Lillis</i>	<i>46, b NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Zedock S.</i>	<i>20, farmer, b NC, school</i>
<i>Mary A.</i>	<i>18, b NC</i>

<i>Thomas L.</i>	<i>16, farmer, b NC, school</i>
<i>William H.</i>	<i>14, b NC, school</i>
<i>Augustus W.</i>	<i>11, b NC, school</i>
<i>Noah F.</i>	<i>9, b NC, school</i>
<i>Rebecca A.</i>	<i>6, b NC, school</i>
<i>Martha L.</i>	<i>2, b NC</i>
<i>Lillis C.</i>	<i>1 month, b NC</i>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists them in the Lower Division, Hay Meadow PO, p23, in house #160/160. Their real estate was valued at \$2250, while their personal estate was valued at \$850.^{113,280}

<i>Wm. Myers</i>	<i>57, farmer</i>
<i>Lillis</i>	<i>57, can't read/write</i>
<i>Augustus W.</i>	<i>21, school</i>
<i>Noah F.</i>	<i>18, school</i>
<i>Martha L.</i>	<i>12, school</i>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Rock Creek Township, Haymeadow PO, p20, house #139/139. Their real estate was valued at \$500, and their personal estate was \$293.²¹²

Amanda E. Ballard must have been **Mary Ann**'s daughter. It seems as if **Mary Ann Myers** Ballard died about the time **Amanda** was born.

<i>William Myers</i>	<i>66, farmer, b NC</i>
<i>Lillis</i>	<i>66, keeping house, b NC, can't write</i>
<i>Martha L.</i>	<i>22, at home, b NC</i>
<i>Manda E.</i>	<i>7, b NC</i>

They are listed in the 1880 Wilkes Co census in Walnut Grove Township, ED 207, p21, house #194/194.²¹²

<i>William Myers</i>	<i>77, farmer, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Lillice</i>	<i>77, wife, housekeeper, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Amana Ballard</i>	<i>18, granddaughter, single, in family, school, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>John R. Brown</i>	<i>17, servant, single, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>

1. **Alarison** (or, Allison) married **Elizabeth Mullis** about 1847.^{13,113,282} He went to Guilford Co, NC, with three brothers and enlisted in the Confederate army on 7/28/1862, where he served as a private.¹³ He was ordained as a Baptist minister on 10/5/1864, and served several churches over the next 30 years.¹³ He lived on a 400 acre farm three miles east of Hays.¹³ A. E. Myers, age 77, applied for voter registration on 10/20/1902, Rock Creek Township, where he stated that he was a voter on 1/1/1867.¹⁹⁵ He died of typhoid and was buried at Rock Creek Bap Ch.^{48,148} His headstone reads "Rev. A. E. Myers".⁴⁸ On 6/25/1901 he applied for his Civil War pension stating that he enlisted in Co D, 5th NC Reg in July 1862.³⁶⁶ One physician wrote, "He is not what you might call a stout man and is now weaker than when I knew him a few years ago."³⁶⁶ Another wrote that he knew "A. E. Myers"

when he returned from the war about 1864. He was “destitute of mind” and physically very feeble. The condition has lasted a long time, and “at times he is still very weak mentally”.³⁶⁶ [(1850 Ire, #523/530)²¹²; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #171)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #1)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p43, #86/86)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p196B, #201)²⁸²] [b^{13,48,281,282}, d^{13,48}] *Ref 13, p358,360.*

2. **John** first married **Mary C. Holland** and second **Mary Johnson** on 9/12/1899 at his home in Wilkes Co.^{13,283} He and his first wife are buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.⁴⁸ His first wife died on 5/11/1898.⁴⁸

[(1860 Wi, Hay Meadow, #156)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #3)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Walnut Grove, p58, #161/161)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Walnut Grove, p248A, #51)²⁸²] [b^{13,48,282}, d^{13,48}]

3. **Zedic** (or, Zaddock) married **Caroline White** in 1851.^{13,282} He went with his brothers to enlist on 7/28/1862 and was a private.¹³ They lived in the Dehart section of Wilkes Co³⁸ and are buried at Dehart Bap Ch.^{48,148} They were living with their daughter’s family in 1900.²⁸²

On 6/3/1902, at the age of 72, he applied for his Civil War pension. He stated that he enlisted in the 5th NC Reg (Cavalry) in September 1862. On October 15, 1862, while in Garysburg?, NC, he “became disable for servis”. He was carried to the nearby hospital where he stayed for 60 days. He was then sent home “and has not been able to do but very little since.” Included in the physician’s report is the fact that his skull had been fractured, “thereby confusing his mind at times”.³⁶⁶

On 7/2/1906, at the age of 74, his widow Caroline successfully applied for his Civil War pension. She stated that he enlisted in Co D, 5th NC Reg in September 1862

[(1860 Wi, Hay Meadow, #162)¹¹³; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #142)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Walnut Grove, p55, #102/102)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Walnut Grove, p249A, #69)²⁸²] [b^{13,48,282}, d^{13,48}]

4. **Mary Ann** married **John M. Ballard** and lived in the Dehart area of Wilkes Co.¹³ John apparently remarried before 1870 after she died in 1863.^{242,281} She is buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.^{148,584}

[(1860 Wi, Haymeadow, #161)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #137)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Mulberry, p73, #240/245)²⁸¹] [b^{13,584}, d^{13,148,584}]

5. **Thomas** never married.¹³ He is buried at Mt. Vernon Bap Ch.⁴⁸ [b^{13,48,148}, d^{13,48}]

6. **William** may have died of typhoid.¹⁴⁸ He is buried at Mt. Vernon Bap Ch.⁴⁸ [b^{13,48,148}, d⁴⁸]

7. **Augustus** married **Aliza Jane Madison**.¹³ He went with his brothers to enlist on 7/28/1862.¹³ He was a chaplain in Co D, 5th Reg NC troops, CSA.^{13,48} He was captured at Goodsmills, MD, on 7/12/1863, and was confined at Point Lookout, MD, until an exchange of prisoners at City Point, VA, on 3/20/1864.¹³ As a Baptist preacher, he spent his time as a prisoner, preaching to both other prisoners and the Yankees who were holding him.¹³ The Bible that he used during this time is in the possession of a descendant.¹³ He is buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.⁴⁸ [b^{13,48}, d^{13,48,148}] *Ref 13, p360-1.*

8. **Joseph** died young, probably before the 1850 census.^{13,212} [b¹³]

9. **Noah** married **Celia Jane Johnson**.^{13,48} He went with his brothers to enlist on 7/28/1862. He was a private.¹³ He is buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.^{48,148} His wife had five children in the 1880 census.²⁸¹

[(1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #141)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Walnut Grove, p50, #16/16)²⁸¹] [b^{13,48}, d^{13,48}]

10. **Rebecca** first married **Willis Milton Walker** on 12/15/1858 in Wilkes Co.⁶⁶ He died in 1871, and her second husband was **Joseph Spicer**.¹³ Her death date was recorded in her son's family Bible.⁵⁸⁴ She is buried beside her first husband at New Covenant Bap Ch.¹⁴⁸

There is a rock on Roaring River known as Becky Rock. It is said to be named after her.³ As her daughter-in-law Sophia remembered in the 1940s, Rebecca married at age 14 and was a widow at 27. She had two very active children, and she often threatened to throw them off the big rock at the swimming hole. Perhaps that's how Becky's Rock got its name.⁵⁸⁵ [b^{13,148}, d^{148,584}]

11. **Martha** never married.^{13,148} She is buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.⁴⁸ [b^{13,48}, d^{13,48,148}]

12. **Lillis** is buried at Mt. Vernon Bap Ch.⁴⁸ [b^{13,48}, d^{13,48}]

A-9-2. John Myers (7). William Myers was the son of **John Myers** and **Rebecca Brown**. They had the following children.¹³

1. *William Myers	8/13/1803 – 7/15/1896
2. Mahaley Myers	1822 – 2/17/1859

The 1810 Iredell Co, NC, census included the family of John Myer, p177: (10100-00100).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>

The 1815 Poll Tax List for Iredell Co includes John Myers in Grant's Company with one white poll (age 21 to 45), no black polls (age 12 to 50), and 126 acres valued at \$189.¹⁶⁶

The 1820 Surry Co, NC, census includes the family of John Myers in Capt. Dennie's Dist, p672: (001111-33010).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>16-17</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25 [same as male age 16-17]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>25-44</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>10-15</i>

one female 25-44

The 1830 Surry Co census includes the family of John Mires, p69: (00000001-0012101).²¹²

one male 50-59
one female 10-14
two females 15-19
one female 20-29
one female 40-49

The 1840 Surry Co census includes the family of John Mires, p130: (001000001-000110001).²¹²

one male 10-14
one male 60-69
one female 15-19
one female 20-29
one female 60-69

The 1850 Iredell Co census includes them in house #540/547, p900.²¹²

John Myers 69, farmer, b NC, can't read/write
Becca 69, b NC
Mahala 28, b NC, can't read/write
L. Lawrence 19, male, farmer, b NC, school
Rebecca Moore 15, b NC

1. **William** married **Lillis Tharpe** on 8/11/1824.¹³ They are buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.⁴⁸ [b^{13,48}, d^{13,48}]

2. **Mahaley** never married and is buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.^{13,48} Though her headstone is hard to read, it seems to say she was 45 years old.⁴⁸ [b¹³, d^{13,48}]

Rebecca Brown was from Surry Co, NC.¹³ She was born about 1781 and died after 1850.²¹²

A-9-3. Joseph Myers, Sr. (8). John Myers may have been the son of **Joseph Myers, Sr.** and a **Campbell**. They had the following children.¹⁴

1. Milly Myers	1774 -	
2. Sarah Myers	1775 -	
3. Joseph Myers, Jr.	12/31/1777 -	6/ /1859
4. Rebecca Myers	1779 -	
5. *John Myers	9/18/1781 -	3/11/1853

Some researchers do not believe that **John Myers** is the son of **Joseph Myers, Sr.** While they lived near each other, no definite proof of their relationship has been found.¹²⁶

They lived in Surry Co, NC, probably in the southern part near Iredell Co which was formed in 1799. Joseph Myers, Sr. had at least three children with his second wife **Sarah Lowe: James** (5/5/1785), **Mary** (1793), and **Ezekiel Myers** (8/5/1794).¹⁴ Ref 14, p366.

The 1790 Surry Co census lists the family of **Joseph Mires**, p519.²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 16</i>
<i>four males</i>	<i>under 16</i>
<i>five females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1800 Surry Co census lists the family of **Joseph Mires** in Salisbury District, p580: (32101-20110).²¹²

<i>three males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>

The 1810 Surry Co census lists the family of **Joseph Myres**, p700: (33101-00001).²¹²

<i>three males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>three males</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1815 Poll Tax List for Iredell Co includes **Joseph Myers, Sr**, in Grant's Company with no white polls (age 21 to 45), no black polls (age 12 to 50), and 80 acres of land valued at \$80.¹⁶⁶

Joseph may be living with his son **John** in the 1820 Iredell Co census.²¹²

1. **Milly** married **Strangeman Johnson**, a Quaker, in 1794. They are listed on the 1820 Surry Co Census. They both died before 1850.¹⁴

2. **Sarah** married **Jonathan Johnson**, **Strangeman's** brother, in 1795.¹⁴

3. **Joseph, Jr.** was born in Iredell Co according to the 1850 Wilkes Co, NC, census.¹¹³ He married **Lydia Wallace**.¹⁴ He died at age 80 after an illness of 35 days.²⁸⁰

On 5/3/1842 Joseph Myres sold to **William Day**, trustee, for \$1 a tract of land in Wilkes Co on the waters of Hunting Creek where Joseph now lives. He included was an adjoining 40 acre tract as well as his and his wife's interest in five slaves who had belonged to **Edward Wallace**, deceased, subject to his widow **Mary Wallace's** interest. The conditions of the sale aren't especially clear, but perhaps William Day is securing a loan. Two future sources of income

include notes signed by **John Myers**. If the debts are paid on time, this deed is voided. (Wilkes DB F2, p309-10).⁶⁷

[(1820 Wi or Ire)^{212,276}; (1830 Wi, p375)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi, Mastin's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #536)²⁷⁹]
[b²⁷⁹, d²⁸⁰]

4. **Rebecca** married **William Jenson**, or **Johnson**.¹⁴

5. **John** married **Rebecca Brown** on 11/4/1802 in Surry Co, with bondsman **Andrew Davis**.^{66,119}
He died in Iredell Co of typhoid and is buried at Mt. Vernon Bap Ch.^{14,48} [b^{48,148}, d^{48,148}]

"According to legend, Joseph Myers was born in London, England. His date of birth was February 1738."¹⁴ He came to America before the Revolutionary War and received "a land grant for 400 acres of land on the forks of the great Buck Shoals of Hunting Creek. This was then Surry County but now is in Yadkin County."¹³

He married a Miss **Campbell** of Iredell Co about 1773.¹⁴ She was possibly the daughter of **Perciphull Campbell** of Culpepper Co, Va, and **Sarah Elizabeth Morgan** of Iredell Co.¹⁴ A different source says that Perciphull Campbell was the son of **Pierce Campbell** and Betty **Morgan**.⁶⁸ In any case, after his first wife died, Joseph married his second wife **Sarah Lowe** in 1783 according to a marriage bond dated 1/12/1783.⁴⁹ *Ref 68, p241.*

In a letter from Joseph's grandson **Elijah Ruel Myers** (born 1812), he remembers "that grandfather applied the rod of correction to our backs. Grandfather was an old Englishman and very rigid in his discipline. Heaven bless his memory. May his ashes rest in peace."^{14,148} Joseph Myers was 92 years old when he died on 7/7/1830.¹⁴

THARPE

A-10-1. Zadock Tharpe (7). Lillis Tharpe (A-9-1) was the daughter of **Zadock Tharpe and **Lorena Parker**.**^{13,38}

1. *Lillis Tharpe

10/13/1803 - 6/18/1893

The 1800 Iredell Co, NC, census includes the family of **Zadock Tharpe**, p637: (00100-00100).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>

The 1810 Iredell Co census includes the family of **Zadock Tharpe**, p203: (10010-30010).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>

The 1815 Poll Tax List for Iredell Co includes Zeddic Tharp in Moody's Company with one white poll (age 21 to 45), no black polls (age 12 to 50), and 300 acres valued at \$300.¹⁶⁶

The 1820 Iredell Co census includes the family of Zedekiah **Tharpe**, p233: (110010-22310).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>

The 1830 Iredell Co census includes the family of Laurena Tharpe, p20: (00111-0021001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>20-29</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>40-49</i>

The 1850 Iredell Co census included this family on p894 in house #499/506. Their real estate was valued at \$70.²¹² Perhaps **Zarris** is a son and the two women are daughters or daughter-in-laws.

<i>Lurana Tharpe</i>	<i>67, farmer, b NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Zarris? W.</i>	<i>45, b NC</i>
<i>Edith</i>	<i>42, b NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Hetty E.</i>	<i>35, b NC</i>

The 1860 Iredell Co census lists them in the District East of Rockford Rd, Houstonville PO, p20, household #158/150. Their personal estate was valued at \$200.²¹²

<i>L. Tharpe</i>	<i>79, widow, b NC</i>
<i>Zaris W.</i>	<i>54, b NC, insane</i>
<i>Edia</i>	<i>52, b NC</i>
<i>Emily</i>	<i>37, b NC</i>

The 1870 Iredell Co census includes this family in Eagle Mills Township, p19, household #134/133. Their real estate was valued at \$70, and their personal estate was worth \$100.²¹²

<i>Lourana Tharpe</i>	<i>93, keeping house, b NC, can't write</i>
<i>Waitman</i>	<i>64, works on farm, b NC, can't write</i>
<i>Edith</i>	<i>60, at home, b NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Emily</i>	<i>50, b NC, can't read/write</i>

1. **Lillis** married **William Myers** on 8/11/1824.^{13,38} They are buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.⁴⁸ She died at the home of her son **John N. Myers** near Dehart, Wilkes Co, NC.¹⁴⁸
[b^{38,48,148}, d^{38,48,148}]

Lorena Parker was born about 1780 and died after 1870.^{212,293} **Zadock Tharp** and **Lourany Parker** married according to a bond dated 8/18/1800 in Rowan Co. The bondsman was **James Parker**, and the witness was **John Brem**.⁴⁰⁷

A-10-2. William Tharp, Jr. (8). **Zadock Tharpe** was the son of **William Tharp, Jr.** and his second wife **Mary Harris**.^{38,293} They had the following children.²⁹³

1. Joseph Tharpe	3/10/1765	-	
2. Armelia Tharpe	11/27/1767	-	1840
3. Unica Tharpe	8/ 3/1769	-	
4. Kezziah Tharpe	12/27/1771	-	
5. Ann Tharpe	10/ 1/1773	-	
6. *Zadock Tharpe	4/ 9/1775	-	
7. Ruth Tharpe	12/ 3/1777	-	
8. Tobias Tharpe	7/31/1778	-	
9. Isaac Tharpe	1780	-	
10. Esther Tharpe	1782	-	1859

They first lived in the area of Talbot Co, MD, and Kent Co, DE.²⁹³ Since **Joseph** and **Armelia** were married in Guilford Co, NC, it appears that the family lived there between 1785 and 1791 before moving to Iredell Co, NC. by 1794.^{38,293} In 1785, William and his son **Joseph** witnessed a land purchase on Troublesome Creek in Guilford Co.²⁹³ In 1794 and 1795 William purchased four tracts of land totalling 290 acres in Iredell Co.²⁹³

By William Tharp's first wife, he had two children **Andrew** (9/22/1755) and **William, III** (born 5/27/1757 in Kent Co, DE, died December 1849 in Iredell Co, NC).

The 1790 Rockingham Co, NC, census includes the family of William Tharp on p529.²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 16</i>
<i>three males</i>	<i>under 16</i>
<i>six females</i>	<i>any age</i>

Also, The 1790 Guilford Co census includes the family of William Tharp (likely **William, III**) on p494: one male (over 16) and four females.²¹²

The 1800 Iredell Co census includes the families of two men named William Tharpe on p637. While one is likely that of William, III, the other should be that of William, Jr. The one with fewer and older children is likely William, Jr: (00101-00301).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

1. **Joseph** married **Elcy Calhoon** on 11/10/1791 in Guilford Co, NC.²⁹³ On 1/20/1792 he bought 200 acres both in Guilford and Rockingham Co.²⁹³ On 11/24/1796, Joseph of Rowan Co, sold his 200 acres on Little Hogan Creek that was then in Rockingham Co.²⁹³ He may be the Joseph Tharp found in the 1807 Fairfield Co, OH, tax lists.²⁹³ He died after 1850 in Clinton Co, IN.²⁹³ There is another Joseph Tharpe found in the 1830 Iredell Co census who was born in the 1760s who could possibly be this Joseph.²⁹³ [(1790 Guilford)²⁹³; (1800 Rowan)²⁹³; (1830 Tippacano, TN)²⁹³; (1850 Clinton Co, IN)²⁹³] [b²⁹³]

2. **Armelia** married **Robert Calhoon** about 1785 in Guilford Co.²⁹³ Their children were born in Iredell Co from 1786 to 1805.²⁹³ [b²⁹³, d²⁹³]

3. **Unica** died after 5/28/1816.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

4. **Kezziah** died after 5/28/1816.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

5. **Ann** died after 5/28/1816.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

6. **Zadock** (or, Zedic) married **Lorena Parker** on 8/18/1800 in Rowan Co, NC.²⁹³ They appear to have just been married when the census was taken that year.²¹² In 1815 he was named guardian for his mother who was in a "state of lunacy".²⁹³ He died before 6/1/1821 in Iredell Co.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

7. **Ruth** died before 5/28/1816.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

8. **Tobias** died before 5/28/1816.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

9. **Isaac** was listed as the guardian of **Jesse Tharpe**, grandson of his parents, in his mother's 1816 administration in Iredell Co.²⁹³ He was living in TN in 1818 when he sold 190 acres in Iredell Co to **Samuel Hayes**.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

10. **Esther** bought 50 acres from her brother **Zadock**'s estate from **William Cash** in 1825.²⁹³ Her will is recorded in Iredell Co, probated in 1859.²⁹³ She left 50 acres to **Littleton Hudson** for the use of his two children.²⁹³ It appears that she never married.²⁹³ [b²⁹³, d²⁹³]

William Tharp, Jr. was from MD.³⁸ He left a will in Iredell Co dated 4/25/1807 (Iredell WB I, p220). He named his wife Mary, and children William, Joseph, Zedie, Isaac, Esther, Armelia Cohoon, Unica, Kezziah, and Ann. He left his grandson **Jesse Tharpe** in the care of his son **Isaac**, who was the executor of the will. Son Zedie received the 100 acres on which he was living. Son **Isaac** received the plantation on which William was currently residing.^{167,293} The estate records were administered by **William Cash** and submitted on 6/1/1821.²⁹³

On 8/10/1795, William Tharp, bought 40 acres on the waters of Hunting Creek from **John Maiden** for £15. The land was part of a tract granted to **John Maiden** from the State of NC. It was witnessed by **Chris Houston** and **Robert Calhoon**. (Iredell DB B, p324-5).¹⁶⁸

At an unknown date, William Tharp sold 100 acres on Hunting Creek in Iredell Co to his oldest son **William, III**. The land is close to Holly Springs Bap Ch and remained in the family at least until 1980.²⁹³

William Tharp, Jr.'s wife **Mary Harris** was born about 1740 and died about 1816 in Iredell Co, NC.²⁹³ **Mary** was declared insane by a jury in 1815, with son **Zadock** named as her guardian.²⁹³ Her estate was administrated on 5/28/1816 in Iredell Co.²⁹³

A-10-3. William Tharp, Sr. (9). William Tharp, Jr. was the son of **William Tharp, Sr.**, and **Jane Austin (A-16-1)**. They had the following children.²⁹³

1. John Tharp	1711	-	1764
2. Thomas Tharp	1713	-	
3. Isaac Tharp	1715	-	1783
4. Mary Tharp	1717	-	
5. Elizabeth Tharp	1719	-	
6. Abner Tharp	1721	-	
7. Joseph Tharp	1723	-	
8. Ogle Foster Tharp	1725	-	
9. Jane Tharp	1727	-	
10. *William Tharp, Jr.	1729	-	4/29/1807

They lived at Tuckahoe Hundred, Talbot Co, MD, where the children were born.²⁹³ In 1733, William was listed as a taxpayer of Tuckahoe Hundred with four taxables which included males over age 15 (himself, sons **John**, **Thomas**, and **Isaac**).²⁹³

1. **John** married **Elizabeth Jordan** about 1738 in Queen Anne's Co, MD.²⁹³ He was a planter in Murderkill Hundred, Kent Co, DE, from 1751 to 1755.²⁹³ In 1754, he obtained 50 acres in Talbot Co, MD, that had been willed to his brother **Thomas**.²⁹³ The following year he sold this land to brother **Isaac**.²⁹³ He is found on the tax lists for Mispillion Hundred, Kent Co, DE from 1756 until his assumed death in 1764.²⁹³ [b²⁹³, d²⁹³]

2. **Thomas** married **Elizabeth Birmingham** on 1/1/1732 in St. Luke Parish, Queen Anne's Co, MD.²⁹³ He married his second wife **Hannah Horsley** on 10/10/1749 in St. Luke Parish.²⁹³ He is found on the tax list for Talbot Co, Tuckahoe Hundred in 1733 and in the Talbot Co militia in 1748.²⁹³ His will was dated 10/20/1760 in Queen Anne's Co.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

3. **Isaac** married his first wife **Margaret** in 1734 in Tuckahoe Hundred.²⁹³ He married his second wife **Sarah** after 1735.²⁹³ He is found on the Tuckahoe Hundred tax list in 1733 and in the Queen Anne's Co militia in February 1749*.²⁹³ He moved to Mispillion Hundred, Kent Co, DE, in 1757 where he remained until his death.²⁹³ His will was probated in Mispillion Hundred in 1783.²⁹³ [b²⁹³, d²⁹³]

4. **Mary** [b²⁹³]

5. **Elizabeth** married **Robert Stewart** on 1/1/1739 in Queen Anne's Co, MD.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

6. **Abner** witnessed the division of the land of **John Keld** on 2/17/1742.²⁹³ He was listed in Capt. Andrew Price's Co of the Queen Anne's Co, MD, militia in February 1749*.²⁹³ He lived in Mispillion Hundred from 1752 to 1760 according to tax lists.²⁹³ He received land in 1759 from **Ezekiel Meers**.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

7. **Joseph** was in the Queen Anne's Co, MD, militia in February 1749*.²⁹³ He lived in Mispillion Hundred from 1753 to 1755.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

8. **Ogle** married **Mary** in May 1751 in Queen Anne's Co, MD.²⁹³ He was in the Queen Anne's Co, MD, militia in February 1749*.²⁹³ He moved to Murderkill Hundred, Kent Co, DE, in 1754.²⁹³ His name is crossed out in the 1757 tax records, suggesting that he had moved or died.²⁹³ [b²⁹³]

9. **Jane** [b²⁹³]

10. **William, Jr.** first married **Barbara Jordan** about 1754.²⁹³ He married his second wife **Mary Harris** about 1764 at Murderkill Hundred, Kent Co, DE.²⁹³ He died in Iredell Co, NC.²⁹³ [b²⁹³, d²⁹³]

On 11/2/1717 William purchased 50 acres from **Dennis Larey**.²⁹³ The land was part of “Ashton” (or, Austin) on a branch of Tuckahoe Creek.²⁹³

In 1735 William bought 50 acres from **John Jordan**.²⁹³ The land was part of “Colerain”, near Hillsboro in Queen Anne’s Co, MD.²⁹³ Later that year he willed this land to his son **Thomas**.²⁹³

The will of William Thorpe is dated 8/30/1735 in Talbot Co, MD.²⁹³ He leaves his “well beloved wife **Jane** Thorpe her riding horse bridle and saddle with the feather bed and all the furniture ... and fifty acres of land which I purchaesd of Denis Lary, ... and after her decease to my son **John** Thorpe ... except one acre which I bequeath for a burying place.” Also to his wife, “that parcell of land which I purchased of **John Jordan** (and after her death) to my son **Thomas** Thorpe.... My wife shall have all of the woollen and linnen that I have now in my house.... unto my son **John** Thorpe a feather bed.... unto my son **Isaac** Thorpe a mare and colt which he has now in possession with bridle and saddle and one feather bed.”

“To my daughter **Mary** Thorpe a young mare colt going in two years old.... unto my son **William** Thorpe a walnut table.... my four youngest sons **Abner**, **Joseph**, **Ogle**, and **William** shall be free” and stay with my wife (unless she marries or dies) until age 20. “To my daughter **Jane** Thorpe an iron pot of two gallons measure.... daughter **Elizabeth** Thorpe an iron kettle containing in measure two gallons.... son **Thomas** Thorpe all my cooper tools.... wife **Jane** Thorpe my full and sole executor.... after (funeral charges) my estate shall be equally be divided amongst my seven youngest children beginning at my daughter **Mary**.” The will was not probated until 1754.²⁹³

A-10-4. Thomas Tharp, Sr. (10). **William Tharp, Sr.** was the son of **Thomas Tharp** and his second wife **Elizabeth**.²⁹³ They had the following children.²⁹³

- | | | | |
|------------------------|------|---|------|
| 1. *William Tharp, Sr. | 1682 | - | 1748 |
| 2. Elizabeth Tharp | 1684 | - | |

They lived in Kent Co, MD, where **William** was born at Langford Bay.²⁹³ It is believed that he had children **Thomas, Jr.** and **Mary** by a previous marriage.²⁹³

1. **William, Sr.** married **Jane Austin** on 1/8/1709 at St. Peter’s Parish, Easton, Talbot Co, MD, where he was a planter and cooper.²⁹³ In 1716 he witnessed the will of **John Keld**, a cooper in Talbot Co.²⁹³ He died in Talbot Co.²⁹³ [b²⁹³, d²⁹³]

2. **Elizabeth** [b²⁹³]

Thomas Tharp, Sr. was probably born in England about 1640. He most likely lived in VA from 1660 to 1674. On 4/2/1674, he purchased 200 acres known as “Pentridge” from **Jacob Johnson**

on Langford Bay, Kent Co, MD. He paid 4300 pounds of tobacco and cask for the land, indicating that he probably owned land previously on which he grew the tobacco. The land was located in the area of Quaker Neck, although it is thought that Thomas was not a Quaker since he began his will with the words "In the name of God, Amen".²⁹³

Thomas died before 11/21/1686 in Kent Co, MD, when his will was probated. In his will, dated 11/10/1685, he named son **William** "underage" and daughter **Elizabeth**, son **Thomas**, and daughter **Mary**. He dispossessed his "rebellious wife **Elizabeth** Tharp ... because she is gone away in another Country with **James Carle** and have carried a great parte of my goods along with her and lives in adultery with him." He named friend **Robert Erick** (who was a Quaker) his executor and appointed him the guardian for his two underage children. He bequeathed him the land if **William** and **Elizabeth** had no heirs.²⁹³

Thomas Tharp's wife **Elizabeth** may have been born about 1661 in Woodbridge Township, NJ.²⁹³ She died about 1689 in Talbot Co, MD.²⁹³

WADDELL

A-11-1. Noel Waddell (7). Sarah Waddell (A-1-4) and Levi Abraham Waddell (C-7-2) were children of Noel Waddell. He had the following children.¹⁰⁹

1. Grancer Charles Waddell	3/31/1782 -	1868
2. daughter Waddell		
3. daughter Waddell	1787 -	
4. Claiborn Waddell	1788 -	
5. son Waddell	1792 -	
6. *Levi Abraham Waddell	1796 -	
7. *Sarah Waddell	1796 -	
8. Arthur Waddell	1798 -	
9. Clemmuel Waddell	1801 -	
10. James Waddell	1803 -	
11. John Waddell	1805 -	

Noel Waddell appeared in what is now western Yadkin Co, NC, as early as the 1786 census. By 1797 he received a land grant for 340 acres. At that time it was western Surry Co. By 1805 he bought land in Wilkes Co owning land on Big Elkin Creek and Roaring River.

The 1786 Surry Co, NC, census lists the family of Noel Waddel in Capt. Wright's Dist.¹⁵²

<i>one male</i>	<i>21-60</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>under 21 or over 60</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1790 Surry Co census lists the family of Noil Waddle, p517.²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 16</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>under 16</i>
<i>four females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1800 Surry Co census lists the family of Noel Waddle, p699: (31010-11010).

<i>three males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Noel Waddell, p850: (31101-11001).^{212,275}

<i>three males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>

one female over 45

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Nole Waddel, p529: (011211-01001).²¹²

one male	10-15
one male	16-17
two males	16-25 [one of them is the male age 16-17]
one male	26-45
one male	over 45
one female	10-15
one female	over 45

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Noel Waddell, p343: (0000010001-000000001).²¹²

one male	30-39
one male	70-79
one female	60-69

1. **Charles** married **Elizabeth Griffith**. He was 68 in 1850 and 85 in 1860.²¹² He died in Ashe Co, NC.¹⁰⁹

[(1810 Wilkes)^{212,275}; (1850 Ashe #894)²¹²; (1860 Ashe, NE Dist, Hilton PO, p101, #724)²¹²]
[b¹⁰⁹, d¹⁰⁹]

2. A daughter was born before 1790 in NC.¹⁰⁹

3. A daughter was born in Surry Co.¹⁰⁹ [b¹⁰⁹]

4. **Claiborn** was born in Surry Co according to the 1850 census.^{60,109,279} He married **Sarah Previt** on 5/5/1827 in Wilkes Co.^{60,66,109} He died before the 1870 census when she is listed without him.²⁴²

[(1830 Wi, p344)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi, Johnson's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #526)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #115)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #45)²⁴²] [b^{60,109}]

5. A son was born in NC.¹⁰⁹ [b¹⁰⁹]

6. **Levi** was born in Wilkes Co. He married **Rachel Wiles** on 4/1/1828 in Wilkes Co.¹⁰⁹ [b¹⁰⁹]

7. **Sarah** was born in Surry Co.¹⁰⁹ She ("Sary Waddle") married **William Bauguess** on 2/19/1819 in Wilkes Co.^{60,66,109} The bondsman was **Clemmuel Waddell**, and the witness was **W. W. Martin**.⁶⁶ The 1860 census says she was 64 years old, suggesting a birth year of 1796. [b¹⁰⁹]

8. **Arthur** (or "Athy", "Atha") was born in Surry Co according to the 1850 census.^{109,279} He married **Lavina Wiles** according to a marriage bond dated 1/3/1828 in Wilkes Co with "**Robert Baugus**" bondsman.^{49,109} After comparing the 1840, 1850, and 1860 censuses, it appears that Arthur was mistakenly listed as "Levy Waddle" in the 1850 census.

[(1830 Wi, p342)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi, Johnson's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #510); (1860 Wi, Traphill, #743)^{113,280}]
[b¹⁰⁹]

9. **Clemmuel** was born in NC.¹⁰⁹ The only record of him is as the bondsman to **Sarah's** marriage in 1819.⁶⁶ [b¹⁰⁹]

10. **James** was born in NC and married **Francis (Fanny) Bauguess**.²¹² The marriage record states that "James Waddle" married "Fanny Baugus" on 3/19/1823 in Wilkes Co, with bondsman "Claborn Waddle".^{109,137} James died before 1870 when Francis is living with a relative.²¹²

[(1830 Wi, p344)²⁷⁷; (1850 Carter KY, Dist 1, p68, #460)²¹²; (1870 Elliott KY, Prec 4, p21, #154)²¹²] [b^{109,212}]

11. **John** was born in NC.¹⁰⁹ [b¹⁰⁹]

On 12/6/1797, **Thomas Wooldridge** assigned 340 acres in Surry Co to Noel Waddle. This was part of his 400 acre grant which was originally entered on 2/1/1783. The land was on a branch called Han? Branch on the waters of Hunting Creek. It was adjacent to **William Wooldridge** and the north bank of the north fork of Hunting Creek. [NC Grant #1938]. Perhaps this is in the vicinity of the intersection of Hwy 21 and I-77 in western Yadkin Co.

On 11/7/1801, Noel Waddell bought 132 acres on the headwaters of Deep Creek at Fox Knob from **Isaac Austill**. It was witnessed by **Richard Gentry** and **John Castevens**. (Surry Co DB I, p226).²⁹⁴ This area is near what is now Jonesville near Star Peak, the highest elevation in Yadkin Co.

On 12/1/1803, Noel Waddle received Grant #2300 for 100 acres in Surry Co on the waters of the North Fork of Hunting Creek. It was located at Brewer's corner. The tract had been entered on 11/6/1800. (Surry DB K, p103-4).⁶⁷

On 10/1/1805, Noel Waddle bought 250 acres on the waters of Big Elkin Creek from **James Franklin** for £200 good and lawful money. (Wilkes Co DB G&H, p56).⁶⁷

On 4/4/1807, Noel Waddle bought 99 acres on the south side of the north fork of Roaring River near **Spencer Adams'** line from **Stephen Adams** for \$180. The boundaries of the tract began at the head of a small meadow, crossed "said river", and ran down it. It was proven in court in February 1812. (Wilkes Co DB G&H, p268).⁶⁷

On 4/4/1807, Noel Waddle bought 5 acres on the south side of Roaring River from **Spencer Adams** for £50. The land ran along a branch to the river, and down the river. It was proven in court in February 1812. (Wilkes Co DB G&H, p269).⁶⁷

On 4/4/1807, Noel Waddle bought 12 acres on the north side of the north fork of Roaring River from **John Adams** for £100. The land was bordered by the river and a branch, and was near **Samuel Simpson's** fence. it was proven in court in February 1812. (Wilkes Co DB G&H, p270).⁶⁷

On 4/4/1807, Noel Waddle bought 100 acres on the waters of Roaring River from **John Adams** for \$200. It included Harman's improvements. It was proven in court in February 1812. (Wilkes Co DB G&H, p280).⁶⁷

On 12/21/1807, Noel Wadel sold 195 acres on Great Elkin Creek to **Cudberth Stone** for \$400. Noel signed with his mark. (Wilkes Co DB F1, p531).⁶⁷

On 12/17/1808, Noel Waddle received a grant of 100 acres on the waters of Big Elkin Creek from the State of NC. It was entered on 8/3/1808. The land was located between **Elisha Richardson** and **James Sparks**, lying on both sides of the creek. (File #2365, NC Grant #2673, Wilkes Co DB G&H, p41).⁶⁷

On 8/17/1809, Noel Waddle sold 200 acres to **Isaiah Fields** for \$405. This was part of the 250 acre tract on both sides of the Big Elkin Creek. It was adjacent to the land of Elisha Richardson. The witnesses were **Thomas Laurence**, **John Poe**, and **Charles Waddle**. (Wilkes Co DB G&H, p69).⁶⁷

On 10/25/1811, Noel Wadel sold 100 acres on both sides of Big Elkin Creek to Isiah (**Isaiah**) **Fields** for \$250. The witnesses were **Ambrose Johnson** and **Benjamin Adams**. It was proven in court in February 1812. (Wilkes Co DB G&H, p273).⁶⁷

On 11/11/1812, Noel Waddle bought 40 acres on the waters of Little Sand Creek from **Joseph Hines** for \$60. (Wilkes Co DB N, p14).⁶⁷

On 4/10/1816, Noel Waddle bought 30 acres from **David Maise** for \$150. It was witnessed by **Jasper Billing(s)** and Clabern Wadal, Jr. (or, **Claiborn Waddell, Jr.**). (Wilkes Co DB K, p8).⁶⁷

On 4/10/1816, Noel Waddle bought land on Roaring River from **David Maise** for \$100. It was witnessed by **Jasper Billing(s)** and Clabern Wadal, Jr. (Wilkes Co DB K, p9).⁶⁷

On 4/5/1821, Noel Waddle sold 30 acres on the east side of Roaring River to **Jonas Sparks**. The land was near that of **Reuben Sparks (Sr.)** and **John Holloway**. The witnesses were Wm. (**William**) **Edwards** and Wm. (**William**) **R. Sparks**. (Wilkes Co DB P, p26).⁶⁷

On 7/24/1821, Noel Waddill sold 5 acres on the middle fork of Roaring River to **Samuel Johnson** for \$10. (Wilkes Co DB K, p83).⁶⁷

On 10/27/1823, Noel Waddle bought 100 acres near Roaring River from **William Holbrook** for \$150. (Wilkes Co DB M, p559).⁶⁷

On 9/2/1825, Noel Waddle bought 70 acres on Roaring River from **James Baugus** for \$50. (Wilkes Co DB I, p239).⁶⁷

On 8/13/1828, Noel Waddle sold 10 acres on Sandy Creek to **James Johnson** for \$100. It was witnessed by **Eli Blackburn** and Claiburn Waddle (**Claiborn Waddell**). (Wilkes Co DB N, p226).⁶⁷

On 3/5/1831, Noel Waddle sold 100 acres on Roaring River to **William Absher** for \$150. It was witnessed by **Caleb Holbrook** and **Joel Pruet (Pruitt)**. (Wilkes Co DB M, p563).⁶⁷

Who was **Noel Waddell**? Census records suggest that he was born between 1755 and 1760. He was in Surry Co, NC, by 1786. He died after 1831 in Wilkes Co.

The records of St. Peter's Church in New Kent Co, VA, record the birth of two different Noels⁴¹⁸, and either or neither of them could be my ancestor:

- Noel Waddil (born 8/6/1754), son of **John Waddil** and his wife **Hannah**
- Noel Waddill (born 9/29/1753), son of **George Waddill** and his wife **Susannah**

Additionally, there are two marriage records for **Noel Waddell**:⁴¹⁸

- Noel Waddell married **Eliza L. Watkins** in Petersburg, Dinwiddie Co, VA, on 3/1/1786 and it is also recorded in Bristol, Washington Co, VA
- Noel Waddell married **Elizabeth Carter** in Halifax Co, VA, on 6/30/1786

The following land records apparently do not refer to my ancestor, but to another Noel Waddell who is found in Pittsylvania Co, VA, tax records in 1789 and 1800.⁴⁵⁹ My ancestor was in Surry Co, NC, as early as 1786 according to the census.

On 4/19/1792, Noel Waddell sold 200 acres (probably in Halifax Co) to **Presley Carter** for £50. The land was on Toby's Creek, adjacent to **Philip Thomas**. (DB 15, p366).⁴¹⁹

On 12/1/1792, Noel Waddell bought 304 acres in Pittsylvania Co from **Samuel Watkins** for £304. The land was on Sandy Creek, adjoining **Absalom Hendrick**, **Anna Dannal**, and **James Seal**. It was witnessed by **Noel Waddell, Jr** and **Presley Carter**. (Pitts. DB 9, p469).⁴¹⁹

On 6/2/1795, Noel Waddill was granted 44 acres in Pittsylvania Co, VA, on the branches of Sandy Creek. The land was adjacent to the lines of **Moses Ayres**, **William Murry**, and **Thomas Wynn**. (VA Grants #33, p96).³¹⁴ Pittsylvania Co is adjacent to Halifax Co.

BROOKS

A-12-1. Zachariah Brooks (6). Lucinda Brooks (A-6-1) is the daughter of **Zachariah Brooks** and **Sarah Bauguess (A-4-2)**. They had the following children.^{113,140,147}

1. Nancy Brooks			
2. Kisiah Brooks	1825	-	
3. John Brooks	1830	-	1/ 4/1864
4. *Lucinda Brooks	5/ 4/1833	-	6/ 8/1899
5. William Brooks	1836	-	

The 1830 Wilkes Co, NC, census includes the family of Zachariah Brooks, p344: (200001-02001).²¹²

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>30-39</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>20-29</i>

The household of Zachariah Brooks is listed in the 1839 Wilkes Co agricultural census. In that year, he had/produced no horses, 1 cow, 9 sheep, 12 swine, 10 bushels of wheat, 10 bushels of oats, 75 bushels of corn, 12 pounds of wool, half a ton of hemp/flax, \$5 dairy products, \$5 orchard, and \$10 homemade goods.¹⁷⁹

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Zachariah Brooks in Capt. Johnson's District, Bugaboo area, p36: (1100001-010201).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-4</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>40-49</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>30-39</i>

School censuses:

- The 1842 school census for District 32 includes Zechariah Brooks with four children between age 5 and 21: John, Nancy, Kizzy, and Lucinda.⁴⁹⁶
- The October 1843 Wilkes Co school census for District 32 includes the children of Zachariah Brooks age 5 to 21: John, William, Kizzy, and Cinda.^{140,496} *Ref 140, p91.*
- The 1844 school census for District 32 lists children between age 5 and 21 for the 36 day school term: John Brooks, Wm. (5 days), and Cinda (9 days).^{140,496} *Ref 140, p92.*
- The Fall 1845 school census for District 32 includes the children of A. Zacharier Brooks age 5 to 21: Cindey, John, and Wm.⁴⁹⁶
- The 10/13/1846 school census for District 32 includes the children of Zaceriah Brooks age 5 to 21: Sinda, William, and John.⁴⁹⁶

- The 7/30/1848 school census for District 32 includes children between the age of 5 and 21: John Brooks, William, and Cinda.⁴⁹⁶
- The 12/26/1848 school census for District 32 includes children between the age of 5 and 21 who attended school during the term: John Brooks (40 days) and Lousinda (17 days).⁴⁹⁶
- The 12/24/1849 school census for District 32 includes children who attended school during the one month and seven day term: William Broox (21 days), John (17 days), and Sinda (17 days).⁴⁹⁶

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists them on p305 in house #820/820. Their real estate was valued at \$150.²¹²

<i>Zachary Brooks</i>	<i>54, farmer, b Rowan</i>
<i>Sally</i>	<i>52, b Wilkes, can't read/write</i>
<i>John</i>	<i>20, farmer, b Wilkes, married within year, school</i>
<i>Lucy</i>	<i>18, b Wilkes, school</i>
<i>William</i>	<i>14, b Wilkes, school</i>

The 1852 school census for District 32 includes children between the age of 5 and 21: William Brooks and Lucinda.⁴⁹⁶

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists them in the Lower Division, Traphill PO, p88, in house #629/629. Their real estate was valued at \$80, while their personal estate was worth \$125.²¹²

<i>Zacariah Brooks</i>	<i>66, farmer, b VA</i>
<i>Sarah</i>	<i>61, b NC, can't read/write</i>
<i>Wm.</i>	<i>23, can't read/write</i>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Edwards Township, Elkin PO, p34, house #263/263. Their real estate was valued at \$83, while their personal estate was valued at \$235.²¹²

<i>Zachariah Brooks</i>	<i>73, farmer, b NC, can't write</i>
<i>Sarah</i>	<i>70, keeping house, b NC, can't write</i>
<i>William</i>	<i>34, farmhand, b NC, married in March</i>
<i>Nancy</i>	<i>18, at home, b NC, married in March</i>

The 1880 Wilkes Co census includes this family in Traphill Township, ED 205, p19, #181/183.²¹² Zachariah's relationship is listed as if Kisiah's husband was the head of the household. He is actually her father.

<i>Kisiah Spicer</i>	<i>53, widow, keeping house, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Sarah</i>	<i>24, dau, single, at home, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Alphred L.</i>	<i>17, son, works on farm, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Nancy J.</i>	<i>15, dau, at home, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Mary</i>	<i>13, dau, at home, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Hardin</i>	<i>11, son, works on farm, can't read/write, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Martha E.</i>	<i>1, granddau, NC, NC, NC</i>
<i>Zachariah Brooks</i>	<i>88, father-in-law, widow, at home, NC, NC, NC</i>

1. **Nancy** is listed in the 1842 school census and is indicated by the 1840 census.⁴⁹⁶ She likely married before the 1843 school census.

2. **Kisiah** married **Larkin Spicer, Sr.**¹⁴⁶

[(1860 Wi, Traphill, #746)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Edwards, #275)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p19, #181/183)²¹²]
[b^{242,280,281}]

3. **John** married **Mary E. Blackburn** on 7/15/1852 according to a family Bible.⁹³ According to his granddaughter **Annic Brooks**, John “hid out in a cave on the side of a mountain to keep from going to the Civil War.... By following his dog, the Home Guard found John Brooks and shot him. He died that night and is buried on a ridge of land bought from **Bob Bryan**. Though his grave is not evident, a patch of periwinkle under the trees gives the location. (1960).” At that time he and his wife had seven young children with another born in June, five months after he died.^{1,93,280}

[(1860 Wi, Traphill, #373)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Edwards, #264)²⁴²] [b^{1,113,147}]

4. **Lucinda** (or Lucy, Cinda, Cindy) married **Hardin Pruitt** in 1853.^{13,147,172} Her obituary reads: “she was a kind mother, an affectionate companion and an adornment to christianity. She joined Roundhill Bap Ch (in) January 1888 and remained a faithful member of the same until death.”¹⁷² [b^{1,13,113,147,172}, d^{13,172}]

5. **William** married **Nancy Shepherd** in March 1870, but she must have died before the 1880 census.^{3,242,281}

[(1880 Wi, Traphill, p31, #200/203)²⁸¹] [b^{113,147}] Ref 3, p92,361.

On 11/4/1842, Zacriah Brooks participated in the sale of the estate of **William Abshiar (Absher)**. He bought two hogs.¹⁹²

On 3/7/1851, Zachariah Brooks sold 170 acres to **John Brooks** for \$100. The land was located on Bee Branch. It was witnessed by **Isaac** Previtt and Geremiah **Pruitt**. (Wilkes DB S, p305).⁶⁷

A-12-2. James Brooks (7). Zachariah Brooks was the son of **James Brooks** and **Nancy Wood**.²⁵⁸ They had the following children.^{1,258}

- | | |
|----------------------|--------|
| 1. Richard Brooks | |
| 2. John Brooks | |
| 3. Robert Brooks | |
| 4. Lucy Brooks | |
| 5. *Zachariah Brooks | 1795 - |
| 6. Sarah Brooks | 1800 - |
| 7. Nancy Brooks | 1801 - |

They lived in Prince Edward Co, VA,¹ before settling in the Hunting Creek area of Wilkes Co, NC, around the year 1800.¹⁶⁴ There are no Brooks listed in the 1800 Wilkes Co census.²⁷⁴ Both **Zachariah** and his sister **Sarah** are listed with the birthplace of Rowan Co, NC, in the 1850 census.²⁷⁹ *Ref 1, p51; Ref 164, p117-21.*

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of James Brooks, p895: (01001-11001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of James Brooks, p511: (100101-10101).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25 [must be age 18-25]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of James Brooks, p345: (000100001-000000001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>60-69</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>60-69</i>

1. **Richard**

2. **John**

3. **Robert**

4. **Lucy** married a **Rice**.¹

5. **Zachariah** married **Sarah Bauguess** according to a marriage bond dated 3/7/1821 in Wilkes Co with **James Byrd** as bondsman.^{1,49,147} [b^{1,147,164}]

6. **Sarah** married **James Byrd**.^{1,279}
[(1850 Wi, #815)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #350)²⁸⁰, (1870 Wi, Edwards, #115)²⁴²] [b²⁷⁹]

7. **Nancy** married a **Childers**.¹ At the January 1816 term of Wilkes Co court, a committee settled with **Miller Childers**, guardian of Nancy Brooks. The sale of her property amounted to \$87.085. All but \$0.25 of this amount paid for one year and one month of "boarding and

sundry article of cloathing for said Nancy and for feeding the stock of said estate". It appears that a portion of her parent's land was given to **Miller Childers** in payment for his guardianship.³⁷⁵ Also, she may have married into this family. [(1870 Wi, Edwards, #115)²⁴²] [b²⁴²] Ref 375, p48.

On 3/2/1813, James Brooks entered 400 acres on the waters of Roaring River. It was issued to him on 12/5/1815. The land was located near the northwest corner of **Joseph Woods Jr.** The chain carriers were **David Mays** and **Zachariah Brooks**. [file #2656, NC Grant #3007]

The "Original Claim" for Revolutionary War pension by James Brooks was filed on 2/3/1829 in Wilkes Co, NC. He gave his age as "about sixty three years". He said he was first hired as a substitute in Captain Walker's Company of Cavalry in Amelia Co, VA, before being taken prisoner by the British near Scotchtown. He was exchanged for another prisoner at Jamestown and returned home for about ten days. He then served a few days in the Militia of Virginia in Prince Edward, Co, before arriving at headquarters at "old Williamsburg" where he enlisted as a private in the State Legion of Virginia under the command of General Mead. He remained in the service "until peace was declared", and received his discharge at Good's Bridge in VA. James was requesting pension due to his recent disability rendering him incapable of supporting himself. He stated that his family consisted of himself, his wife who was about 67 years old and afflicted with rheumatic pains rendering her unable to support herself, and one bound boy about 14 years old. **Braxton Byrd** and **James Byrd** were witnesses to his character. In his request, he was asked to list his property:

3 cows (2 yearlings and 1 calf)	\$35.00
1 mare (\$65) and 1 colt (\$25)	\$90.00
14 sheep (\$1.25 ea)	\$17.50
4 head of hogs (\$6), 7 hogs (\$7)	\$13.00
1 mill saw and irons	\$25.00
3 pots (\$4), 1 dresser and furniture (\$5)	\$9.00
7 chairs (\$2.625) and 2 tables (\$1.50)	\$4.125
1 flax wheel (\$1) and 1 wheel and r__ (\$2)	\$3.00
1 musket (\$0.75) and 1 smoothing iron (\$0.75)	\$1.50
farming tools (\$14) and 1 log ____ (\$2)	\$16.00
pair of sheep shears (\$0.75) and 3 bells (\$3)	<u>\$3.75</u>
	Total: \$218.175

He also listed the property he had sold since 1818:

1 cow to Benjamin Parkes (i.e. Parks)	\$12.00
1 heifer to Meridith Thurmond	\$2.50
1 cow to William Billings	<u>\$10.00</u>
	Total: \$24.50

Debts owed at this time:

1 rifle gun to William Mason	\$15.00
to Zachariah Brooks	<u>\$25.00</u>

Total: \$40.00

On 10/10/1832, James Brooks again appeared before the court in Wilkes Co “in order to obtain the benefit of the act of Congress, passed June 7th, 1832”. He gave his age as 68 years old, having entered service in May 1781 in Prince Edward Co, VA. He said he marched on June 1, but was taken prisoner the next morning when he was wounded on the head and arm. He was taken from Richmond, to Williamsburg, and to Jamestown before being exchanged for another prisoner. Later “he was attacked with the small pox and remained in the hospital till he got well (and) he then returned home in Prince Edward County”. That ended a two month tour where he served as a substitute for **Obediah Jackson**. He re-entered the service in August or September 1781. While in Williamsburg, he joined the Virginia State Legion where he remained “untill peace was declared, (being) dismist without a discharge by order of Gen. Mead.”

On 10/30/1832, James appeared before the Justice of the Peace to argue his case for pension. He said that “by reason of old age and the consequent loss of memory”, he can not be certain as to the exact length of his service. He states that his service began as a substitute in May 1781 when he served not less than two months as a private in the infantry. His next term began in the following August or September where he was again a private. He next joined the Virginia State Legion, serving not less than twelve months, making his total service length not less than 14 months. James said he was born in Amelia Co, VA, in March 1765. He said he had no proof of his age, but that “(I) have kept my age from the account my parents gave me”.

As witnesses to his character, Rev. **Jesse Adams** and **Sterling Rose** testified on 4/22/1833. On 4/26/1833, **Francis Hall** (age about 64) supported James’ story saying that she lived in Prince Edward Co and saw him return from the war wounded in the arm and head.

On 8/6/1833, James appeared before the Justice of the Peace again stating his case, adding that he can provide no further proof of his service.

On 9/19/1834, **John Wood** (age 74) appeared before the Buncombe Co, NC, court stating that he served with James Brooks from Prince Edward Co and that his account was accurate.

On 10/4/1856, James’ children **Zachariah Brooks** and **Sarah** Byrd appeared in court to give more accounts of his service. While the paper is hard to read, it says that James died on 4/20/1838 and that his wife was **Nancy**. On the same date, **Fanny Hall** appeared in Wilkes Co stating that she saw James Brooks and Nancy married in Prince Edward Co by **Robert Foster** about 66 years ago.

All accounts and witness testimonies for James Brooks are kept in the pension claim file (#R.1258). A typed letter in the file dated 4/2/1936 summarizes much of the information. James Brooks said he was born on 3/30/1765 in Amelia Co, VA, and his death date is given as 4/20/1838 in Wilkes Co. His parents’ names are never given. According to this letter, he was married about 1790 to Nancy Wood. In 1829 James referred to his wife as about 67 years old.

She died on 12/25/1846. They had seven children, four surviving their mother: **Zachariah**, **Sarah** Byrd, **Nancy** Childers, and **Lucy** Rice.

James was allowed pension on his application executed 10/30/1832 in Wilkes Co. His certificate was issued on 11/3/1834 at the rate of \$46.66 per year. It was later learned that his name was not found on the roll of the company in which he stated he served, so his name was dropped from the pension rolls in January 1835.

Virginia marriage records indicate that a James Brooks married **Ann Wood** on 5/31/1785 in Prince Edward Co, VA, with surety **Joseph Wood**.^{164,405} Perhaps Ann and Nancy are the same person.

RHODES

A-13-1. John Rhodes, Jr. (7). Elizabeth Rhodes (A-3-2) was the daughter of John Rhodes, Jr. and Sarah Agnes (Aggy) Jennings (A-14-1). They had the following children.¹³ Ref 13, p401.

1. *Elizabeth Rhodes	9/20/1803	-	9/22/1889
2. Elijah Rhodes	10/12/1805	-	4/22/1877
3. Hiram Rhodes	3/31/1808	-	
4. John W. Rhodes	9/25/1809	-	
5. Nancy Rhodes	2/27/1812	-	
6. William Rhodes	5/ 3/1814	-	
7. Solomon Rhodes	6/12/1817	-	
8. Sarah Rhodes	4/21/1819	-	8/19/1910
9. Wesley Washington Rhodes	10/26/1822	-	4/ 8/1909
10. Rebecca Rhodes	3/11/1824	-	
11. Benjamin Franklin Rhodes	8/24/1827	-	4/20/1895
12. Agnes Caroline Rhodes	1830	-	

They lived in the Haymeadow community in Wilkes Co, NC. At the time of his death, John Rhodes, Jr. owned 826 acres of land on Mulberry, Lousey, and Haymeadow Creeks, Reddies River, and Beetree Branch. The land went to his children not long before he died.¹³

Although I do not know who was buried there, the Rhodes family cemetery is located on a hill near Cane Creek, near Dehart Baptist Church.²³⁰

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of John Rhoades, p860: (30010-11111).²¹²

<i>three males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of John Rhodes, p522: (230010-20121).²¹²

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>three males</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of John Rhodes, p340: (1202201-0010001001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
-----------------	------------

<i>two males</i>	5-9
<i>two males</i>	10-15
<i>two males</i>	20-29
<i>one male</i>	40-49
<i>one female</i>	10-14
<i>one female</i>	40-49
<i>one female</i>	70-79

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of John Rodes in Capt. Shumate's District, p41: (00100001-000010010001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	10-14
<i>one male</i>	50-59
<i>one female</i>	20-29
<i>one female</i>	50-59
<i>one female</i>	90-99

The 1850 Wilkes Co census includes this family on p755 in house #2017. Their real estate was valued at \$1,500.^{212,279}

<i>John Roades</i>	70, miller, b VA
<i>Sarah</i>	69, b NC
<i>L. C. Roberts</i>	2, b NC

1. **Elizabeth** married **Willis Walker** on 11/30/1826. They are buried at New Covenant Bap Ch.¹³ While an article¹³ gives her death date as 9/23/1899, an entry in a family Bible says she died 9/22/1889.²¹¹ [b^{13,211}, d^{13,211}]

2. **Elijah** married **Susan Hall** on 12/18/1830.¹³ He died in Wilkes Co and was buried in Rhodes Cem in the Dehart Community where his father owned land.¹³ In his will dated 4/18/1877, he left his property to his wife and children.¹³ "He was a farmer and blacksmith by trade and owned sheep, cattle, hogs, and horses and kept bees on his farm."¹³ [(1840 Wi, Shumate's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #879)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Hay Meadow, #62)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #21)²⁴²] [b¹³, d¹³]

3. **Hiram** married **Sarah Pardue** on 10/20/1838.¹³ While one source says he died on 2/2/1877, he seems to be listed in the 1880 census living with **Rachel Rhodes** (61) whose relationship is not given.²⁸¹ [(1840 Wi, Shumate's)²⁷⁸; (1860 Wi, Hay Meadow, #99)^{113,280}; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #21)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Walnut Grove, p56, #120/120)²⁸¹] [b¹³, d¹³]

4. **John** married **Sarah Adams** on 8/28/1833.¹³ However, since **John Rhodes, Jr.** (20-30) is listed in the 1830 census with a wife and son, he may have married earlier. [(1830 Wi)²⁷⁷] [b¹³]

5. **Nancy** married **William Ellis** on 3/18/1826.¹³ She died before 1857.¹³

[(1850 Wi, #843)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #133)²⁸⁰] [b¹³]

6. **William** may have died young.¹³ [b¹³]

7. **Solomon** married **Frances Adams** on 9/11/1838.¹³ He was listed as a miller in the 1870 census.²⁴² He kept a gristmill according to the 1880 census.²⁸¹

[(1840 Wi, Shumate's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #880)²⁷⁹; (1870 Wi, Mulberry2, #135)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Mulberry, p67, #122/125)²⁸¹] [b^{13,281}]

8. **Sarah** married **James D. Tinsley** on 12/12/1840.¹³ They were living with her parents in 1850.²⁷⁹

[(1850 Wi, #175)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #755)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Mulberry2, #134)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Mulberry, p68, #137/140)²⁸¹] [b^{13,281}, d¹³]

9. **Wesley** first married **Margaret Adams** on 4/30/1840. He married his second wife **J. Elizabeth Havener** on 8/15/1864.¹³ His wife is Polly (age 40 and 60) in the 1880 and 1900 censuses.^{281,282}

[(1840 Wi, Shumate's)²⁷⁸; (1860 Wi, Haymeadow, #61)²⁸⁰; (1880 Wi, Reddies River, p196, #39/39)²⁸¹; (1900 Wi, Reddies River, p173A, #109)²⁸²] [b^{13,282}, d¹³]

10. **Rebecca** may have died young.¹³ [b¹³]

11. **Benjamin** first married **Mary Elledge** on 2/2/1849.¹³ He was listed as a farmer/blacksmith in the 1860 census.²⁸⁰ They are listed twice in the 1870 census.²⁴² He married his second wife **Alice M. Walker** on 10/14/1878.¹³ He was listed with a broken leg in the 1880 census.²⁸¹

[(1850 Wi, #2018)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Hay Meadow, #63)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Mulberry2, #11 & 33)²⁴²; (1880 Wi, Mulberry, p75, #287/292)²⁸¹] [b¹³, d¹³]

12. **Agnes** may have died young.¹³ [b¹³]

In May 1857, the family of **John Rhodes, Jr**, met on the premises of the deceased to divide up his land as equally as possible. His land was divided up into ten lots as follows:

Lot 1: 66 acres near Cane Creek to **John Ellis, Henry Ellis, Anderson Ellis, Rebecca (Ellis)** and her husband **John Dinning, Daniel Ellis, Franklin Ellis, Aggy Ellis, Polly Ellis, Sally Ellis,** and **Nancy Ellis**.

Lot 2: 57 acres near Cane Creek to **Elijah Rhodes**.

Lot 3: 40 acres near Cane Creek to **Benjamin Rhodes**.

Lot 4: 69 acres near Cane Creek to **Wesley Rhodes**.

Lot 5: 61 acres near Cane Creek to **John Rhodes**.

Lot 6: 115 acres near Cane Creek to **Sarah** and her husband **James D. Tinsley**.

Lot 7: 113 acres to **William Rhodes**.

Lot 8: 147 ½ acres to **Elizabeth** and her husband **Willis Walker**.

Lot 9: 222 acres to **Solomon Rhodes**.

Lot 10: 236 acres to **Hiram Rhodes**.

All lots were determined to be equal except for #8 and #10, so the recipients of those lots were paid an additional \$20 to make them equal. The deed was submitted on 6/2/1857. (Wilkes DB T, p69).⁶⁷ Most, or perhaps all, of these lots were in the area of Hays.

A-13-2. John Rhodes, Sr. (8). John Rhodes, Jr. was the son of **John Rhodes, Sr.** and **Sarah Absher**. They had the following children.¹³ *Ref 13, p401.*

- | | |
|----------------------|----------------------|
| 1. *John Rhodes, Jr. | 9/16/1780 - 4/ /1857 |
| 2. Nancy Rhodes | |
| 3. Elizabeth Rhodes | |

They lived in VA before moving to Wilkes Co, NC, in the 1780s.¹³

The 1787 Wilkes Co census includes John Rhoads in Capt. Judd's District, p2.

<i>one male</i>	<i>21-60</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>under 21 or over 60</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>any age</i>

John Rhoads is listed in the 1787 Wilkes Co tax list in Capt. Judd's Dist. with one poll and no land.¹⁵⁸ In the 1788 tax list John Rhoads is still in Capt. Judd's Dist. but has one poll and 100 acres.¹⁵⁸ The 1789 list for the same district includes John Rhoads with no polls and 100 acres.¹⁵⁸

The 1790 Wilkes Co census includes only one Rhodes family, that of Sarah Rhodes in the Fourth Company, p154.²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>under 16</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1797 tax list for McGrady's District includes Sarah Rhodes with no polls and 100 acres.¹⁵⁸

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes only one Rhodes family, that of Sarah Rhodes, p59: (00100-11101).^{212,274}

<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

1. **John, Jr.** married **Sarah Agnes (Aggy) Jennings** on 11/2/1802. He was a miller and a farmer.¹³ [b¹³, d¹³]

2. **Nancy.** The estate of Nancy Rhodes, deceased, was valued at \$177.43 in February 1843 (Wilkes WB 4, p284).⁷⁹ However, if she ever married, then this would not be her.

3. Elizabeth

John Rhodes, Sr. was born in VA, and died in Wilkes Co, NC, in 1790 before the census was taken.

The will of John Rhodes was dated 8/29/1790. In it he named his wife Sarah, son John, and daughters Nancy and Elizabeth. It was witnessed by **John Shepherd, Jr.** and **David Hickerson**. The will was proven during the October 1790 term of court.³⁷² (Wilkes Will Book 1, p295).⁷⁹

On 6/12/1779, Sarah Roades was granted 100 acres on Mulberry Creek by the State of NC. (Wilkes Co DB G&H, p95).⁶⁷ I do not know if she is related to this family or not.

Sarah Absher was the sister of **John Absher, Sr** and **William Absher**. They “were children of an Absher who left his family in Virginia and returned to Ireland, reason unknown. The mother ‘managed’ to marry a man by the name of **Hall**. This story is according to legend. It is believed that Mr. Hall and this Absher family came to Wilkes Co about 1785 from Bedford Co, VA, and settled on Mulberry Creek.”¹³ There were no Abshers listed in the 1787 Wilkes Co census.²⁷² In the 1790 Wilkes Co census the only Absher listed is Wm. Absher in the Fourth Company with one male (under 16), one male (over 16), and one female.²⁷³ *Ref 13, p74.*

JENNINGS

A-14-1. Luke Jennings, Sr. (8). Sarah Agnes (Aggy) Jennings (A-13-1) was the daughter of **Luke Jennings, Sr.** and his first wife **Letes Townsen**.¹³ They had seven children.¹³ *Ref 13, p74,288,401.*

1. *Sarah Agnes (Aggy) Jennings	1781	-
2. William M. Jennings	1784	-
3. John Jennings		
4. Elijah F. Jennings	1790	- 2/ 7/1874
5. Elizabeth Jennings		
6. Letes (Lettie) Jennings	1799	-

The 1787 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Luke Jinins in Capt. Judd's District, p1.^{212,272}

<i>one male</i>	<i>21-60</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>under 21 or over 60</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1790 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Luke Jennins in the Fourth Company, p154.²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 16</i>
<i>three males</i>	<i>under 16</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1796 Wilkes Co tax list for Hammon's District includes Luke Jennings with one poll and 220 $\frac{3}{4}$ acres.¹⁵⁸ In 1799 Luke Jinnings is in the same district with one poll and 168 acres.¹⁵⁸

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Luke Jinnins, p48: (02110-30100).²¹²

<i>two males</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-26</i>

His first wife Letes appears to have died before the 1800 census. About 1801, Luke remarried to **Sarah Matilda Townsen**. They had eight children, six being identified: **Daniel** (7/7/1802), **Luke, Jr.** (1804), **Mary** (5/6/1806), **Caleb**, **Rebecca** (1812), and **Phebe** (6/14/1814).¹³

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Luke Jinnings, p853: (40101-21110).²¹²

<i>four males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Luke Jinnings, p523: (120101-22001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25 [must be age 18-25]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Luke Jinnings, p350: (0010000001-00000001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>10-14</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>70-79</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>50-59</i>

1. **Aggy** married **John Rhodes, Jr.** on 11/23/1802.¹³ She died after 1850 in Wilkes Co.¹³ [b¹³]
2. **William** married **Martha Joines**. He died after 1850 in Alleghany Co.¹³ [(1830 Wi, p343)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi, Spicer's)²⁷⁸] [b¹³]
3. **John** left Wilkes Co.¹³
4. **Elijah** married **Elizabeth Absher** on 7/25/1812.¹³ They are buried at Mt. Zion Church.¹³ [(1830 Wi, p347)²⁷⁷; (1840 Wi, Shumate's)²⁷⁸; (1850 Wi, #116)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Mulberry, #47)²⁸⁰; (1870 Wi, Mulberry2, #117)²⁴²] [b¹³, d¹³] *Ref 13, p74.*
5. **Elizabeth** married **John Hall**.¹³
6. **Lettie** married **Wesley Brown** on 1/30/1816. They were members of the Old Reddies River Prim Bap Ch.¹³ [(1850 Wi, #914)²⁷⁹; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #769)²⁸⁰] [b^{13,279}]

Letes Townsen died before the 1800 census in Wilkes Co.^{13,274}

A-14-2. John Jennings, Jr. (9). Luke Jennings, Sr. was the son of **John Jennings, Jr.** and **Ann Burton**. They had the following children.¹³ *Ref 13, p74,287-9.*

1. *Luke Jennings, Sr.	2/24/1755	-	11/22/1837
2. Frances Jennings	1766	-	1/29/1829
3. Daniel Jennings			
4. Nancy Jennings	1769	-	1818

5. Pressley Jennings
6. Elijah Jennings

1764 -

They moved from Orange Co, VA, to Mulberry Creek in Wilkes Co, NC, about 1785.¹³ Since there are two John Jennings listed in the early Wilkes Co censuses, it seems possible that there may have been a son John in addition to those listed above.

The 1787 Wilkes Co census includes two families that may be this one. Most likely is John Jinins found in Capt. Judd's District.²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>21-60</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>under 21, over 60</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>any age</i>

There is also a John Jinnings in Capt. Hardin's District with three males (under 21, over 60) and three females.²⁷²

The 1790 Wilkes Co census also includes two families by this name. Most likely is Jno. Jennins listed in the Fourth Company.²¹²

<i>three males</i>	<i>over 16</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The family of John Jennins is in the Fourteenth Company with one male (over 16), two males (under 16), and three females.^{212,273}

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes the family of John Jinnins, p48: (10001-10001).²¹² It's possible that this is the other John Jennings.

<i>one male</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of John Jennings, p853: (01001-01001).²¹² It's possible that this is the other John Jennings.

<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

1. **Luke, Sr.** (or, Ludewick) first married **Letes Townsen**.¹³ He served in the Revolutionary War while living in Orange Co, and is listed by the DAR.¹³ On 7/7/1801, he married his second wife **Sarah Matilda Townsen**.¹³ He was buried on his farm on Mulberry Creek in the Jennings Fam Cem.¹³ [b¹³, d¹³]

2. **Frances** first married **Silas Atkins**, and second **Robert Donnelly** on 8/17/1807 in Wilkes Co.¹³ She died in Mt. City, TN.¹³ [b¹³, d¹³]

3. **Daniel**

4. **Nancy** married **William Absher, Sr.** about 1788, and they lived near Roaring River.¹³
[b¹³, d¹³] *Ref 13, p76.*

5. **Pressley** moved to Grayson Co, VA.¹³ [b¹³]

6. **Elijah** married **Sarah Shepherd** and moved to KY.¹³

A-14-3. John Jennings, Sr. (10). John Jennings, Jr. was the son of **John Jennings, Sr.** and **Mary Green**.¹³ *Ref 13: p76,287-9.*

1. *John Jennings, Jr. 12/ 8/1706 - 1811

They lived in England.¹³

1. **John, Jr.** married **Ann Burton** on 10/19/1742 before coming to America and settling in Orange Co, VA, in 1754.¹³ He was buried on his farm in the Jennings Fam Cem.¹³ [b¹³, d¹³]

DOBBS

A-15-1. James Dobbs (11). Rebecca Dobbs (A-6-6) was the daughter of James Dobbs.^{268,271} *Ref 271, p4.*

- | | | | |
|-------------------|------|---|------|
| 1. *Rebecca Dobbs | 1654 | - | 1748 |
| 2. Joseph Dobbs | | | |

They lived in Yorktown, York Co, VA.²⁶⁸

1. **Rebecca** married **Henry Prewitt** on 8/20/1691 in Henrico Co, VA.²⁶⁸ In 1739, the church provided 698 pounds of tobacco for Rebecca Pruett.²⁶⁸ In 1748, Henrico Co Parish paid **Robert Morris** £200 for burying Rebecca.²⁶⁸ [b²⁶⁸, d^{268,271}]

2. Joseph

On 12/6/1652, **James Dobbs** and **Edward Palmer** were transported to Henrico Co, VA, by **John Greenhough**.²⁷¹ James settled on Four Mile Creek.²⁷¹ Some researchers believe that this family came from Ireland.²⁶⁸

AUSTIN

A-16-1. Thomas Austin (10). Jane Austin (A-10-3) was the daughter of **Thomas Austin**.²⁹³ He and his wife had the following children.²⁹³

1. *Jane Austin
2. Mary Austin

They lived in the area of Talbot Co, MD, in the late 1600s.²⁹³ Their name has also been found spelled "Oistone".²⁹³

1. **Jane** inherited 50 acres of "Austin" in 1701. She married **William Tharp, Sr.** on 1/8/1709 in St. Peter's Parish, Easton, Talbot Co, MD.²⁹³ She was born before 1687.²⁹³

2. **Mary** married **John Worleysmith** before 1715.²⁹³ She inherited 50 acres of "Austin" in 1701 which she and her husband sold to Denis Lary (or, **Dennis Larey**).²⁹³

SHEW

A-17-1. Jacob Shew (7). Susan Shew (A-2-3) is possibly the daughter of **Jacob Shew** and his wife Susannah. They had the following children.

1. Sally Shew	1808 -
2. *Susan Shew	1809 -
3. Henry Shew	1813 -
4. Simon Killis Shew	1815 -
5. dau Shew	1817 -
6. dau Shew	1819 -
7. Caroline Shew	1825 -
8. Nancy M. Shew	1829 -
9. Joseph J. Shew	1831 -

There are a few reasons why I believe Susan Shew was the daughter of Jacob. The 1830 census was taken less than a year after Susan married Frederick Ingold, and the couple is listed immediately before Jacob Shew. All of the Shew family in Wilkes descends from Phillip Shew, so it's highly likely that Susan was Phillip's granddaughter. Only Phillip's son Jacob had daughters who were the right age according to the 1810 and 1820 censuses.

They lived in Guilford Co before moving to Wilkes Co before 1810.

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Jacob Shew, p865: (00010-20100).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45 [Jacob]</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-9 [Sally, Susan]</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25 [Susannah]</i>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Jacob Shew, p516: 200010-22010).²¹²

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-9 [Henry, Simon]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>26-45 [Jacob]</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-9 [?, ?]</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>10-15 [Sally, Susan]</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45 [Susannah]</i>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of Jacob Shoe, p383: (00110001-2102001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>10-14 [Simon]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>15-19 [Henry]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>50-59 [Jacob]</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>0-4 [Nancy]</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9 [Caroline]</i>
<i>two females</i>	<i>15-19 [?, ?]</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>40-49 [Susannah]</i>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census lists the family of Jacob Shew in Capt. Wellborn's Dist, p62: (010010001-0101001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>5-9 [Joseph]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>20-29 [Simon]</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>60-69 [Jacob]</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>5-9 [Nancy]</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>15-19 [Caroline]</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>40-49 [2nd wife?]</i>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists them in household #1462/1662.²¹²

<i>Jacob Shoe</i>	<i>70, farmer, b Guilford</i>
<i>Caroline Shew</i>	<i>22, b Wilkes, can't read/write</i>
<i>Nancy Shoe</i>	<i>20, b Wilkes, can't read write</i>
<i>Joseph Shoe</i>	<i>19, farmer, b Wilkes</i>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists them in the Lower Division, Wilkesboro PO, p189. They had no real estate, and their personal estate was valued at \$25.²¹²

<i>Jacob Shoe</i>	<i>73, farmer</i>
<i>Caroline</i>	<i>30</i>
<i>Nancy V.</i>	<i>6</i>

1. **Sally** married **John Porter** on 2/1/1825 in Wilkes Co. The bondsman was **John Shattely**, and the witness was R. Martin, clerk.

2. **Susan** married **Frederick Ingold** in Guilford Co on 8/6/1829 with bondsman **Daniel Bennett** and witness **A. E. Hanner** according to marriage bond #000056593.^{2,120,246,326} Within the next few months they moved 100 miles west to Wilkes Co where they are found in the 1830 census.²⁷⁷

3. **Henry** married **Sarah Johnson** on 1/27/1832 in Wilkes Co.⁴⁰⁷

4. **Simon** married **Francis Johnson**. He died after 1888 in NC.

5. A daughter is indicated by the census.

6. A daughter is indicated by the census.

7. **Caroline**

8. **Nancy** married **James Inscore** on 2/3/1852 in Wilkes.

9. **Joseph** married **Martha M. Benton** on 2/17/1858 in Wilkes Co.⁶⁶ He was listed as 25 in 1860.

[(1860 Wi, #1343)²¹²]

A-17-2. John Phillip Shew, Sr. (8). Jacob Shew was the son of **John Phillip Shew** and possibly **Susannah York**. They had the following children.

1. Eve Anna Shew	4/11/1772 -	1/ 3/1873
2. Henry Shew	1781 -	1853
3. *Jacob Shew	17 <u>80</u> -	
4. Daniel Shew		
5. Johanna Shew		
6. Simon Shew	1789 -	1878
7. Mary Shew		
8. John Phillip Shew, Jr.	1793 -	10/15/1873
9. Boston Shew	1795 -	
10. Joel Shew	1801 -	
11. Hessa Shew		

They lived in Guilford Co until about 1800 when they moved west to Wilkes Co. It is said that five of his eleven children moved to Vigo, IN, in the mid 1820s.

The 1790 Guilford Co census lists the family of Philip Shoe, p505.²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 16</i>
<i>four males</i>	<i>under 16</i>
<i>four females</i>	<i>any age</i>

The 1800 Guilford Co census lists the family of Philip Shoe, p643: (23201-30301).²¹²

<i>two males</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>three males</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>two males</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>three females</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census lists the family of Phillip Shew, p865: (01401-01111).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>four males</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>10-15</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>26-45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census lists the family of Phillip Shew, p530: (000101-10101).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>16-25 [must be age 18-25]</i>
-----------------	----------------------------------

<i>one male</i>	<i>over 45</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>0-9</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>16-25</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>over 45</i>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census lists the family of Phillip Shew, p383: (00000000001-0000000001).²¹²

<i>one male</i>	<i>80-89</i>
<i>one female</i>	<i>70-79</i>

1. **Eve** married **John Henry Lenderman**, and they moved to IN about 1827.²⁴⁷ She died in Parke Co, IN, and was buried in the Boatman Cemetery.⁵⁴⁹ [b⁵⁴⁹, d⁵⁴⁹]
2. **Henry** married **Catharina Shattely** in 1802. He married his second wife **Elizabeth Coble** in 1809. He married his third wife **Eve Farmer** in 1842.²⁴⁷ They lived in Guilford Co.²⁴⁷
3. **Jacob** is said to have married **Susannah**.
4. **Daniel** married **Eve Dorothy York**, and they moved to IN about 1827.²⁴⁷
5. **Johanna** married **Jacob Thornbergh** in 1807.²⁴⁷
6. **Simon** served in the War of 1812. He married **Mary Sutes (Soots)** on 3/13/1817 in Wilkes Co. **Henry Lenderman** was the bondsman.⁴⁰⁷
7. **Mary** married **John Shattely** in 1813.²⁴⁷
8. **John Phillip** married **Sally York** in 1/4/1814 in Wilkes Co. **Henry Lenderman** was the bondsman.⁴⁰⁷ They moved to IN about 1827.²⁴⁷ He died in Vigo Co, IN, and was buried in the Barbour Cemetery.
9. **Boston** married **Elizabeth Brewer** on 9/18/1816 Wilkes Co. **Simon Shew** was the bondsman.⁴⁰⁷ He was age 18-25 in 1820; 30-40 in 1830; 40-50 in 1840; 60 in 1850. [(1820 Wi)²¹²; (1830 Wi)²¹²; (1840 Grayson VA)²¹²; (1850 Cherokee, AL, #75)²¹²]
10. **Joel** married **Anne Stone** on 1/1/1824 in Wilkes Co. **Lewis V. Keller** was the bondsman.⁴⁰⁷ They moved to IN about 1827.²⁴⁷
11. **Hessa** married **John Glass** on 7/12/1827 in Wilkes Co. **Joel Shew** was the bondsman.⁴⁰⁷

On 12/5/1778, Phillip Shue entered 300 acres on the wateres of Stinking Quarter Creek. The land was adjacent to Glass, Suller, Ingold, and Oneal. (Land entry #906; Grant #644 issued 10/22/1782; Guilford Bk 48, p146).

On 5/1/1793, Philip Shew entered 40 acres on the waters of Stinking Quarter Creek in Guilford Co. The land was adjacent to **George Clapp, George Shoffner, John Coble**, and Orange Co line. (Entry #2735).

On 12/24/1799, Phillip Shoe of Guilford Co bought 100 acres from **James Cargile** for \$250. The land was on both sides of the middle fork of Fishers Creek in Wilkes Co.

On 7/28/1803, Phillip Shoe bought 100 acres in Wilkes Co from **William Johnson** for \$150.

On 8/11/1803, Philip Shew bought 140 acres on Bryer Creek from **John Alexander** for \$200. (Wilkes DB F1).

On 7/14/1806, Philip Shew bought 105 acres on the waters of Fishers Creek from **William Sebastian** for \$131. (Wilkes)